# A computability theoretic equivalent to Vaught's conjecture. 

Antonio Montalbán

U.C. Berkeley

April 2013
Buenos Aires

## The Main Theorem

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $T$ be a theory with uncountably many countable models.
The following are equivalent:

## The Main Theorem

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $T$ be a theory with uncountably many countable models.
The following are equivalent:

- $T$ is a counterexample to Vaught's conjecture.
- T satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive on a cone.
- There exists an oracle relative to which

$$
\{\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \models T\}=\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}\right\}
$$

## The Main Theorem

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $T$ be a theory with uncountably many countable models.
The following are equivalent:

- T is a counterexample to Vaught's conjecture.
- T satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive on a cone.
- There exists an oracle relative to which

$$
\{S p(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \models T\}=\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}\right\} .
$$

## Vaught's Conjecture

Conjecture: [Vaught 61]
The number of countable models of a theory $T$ is either countable or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

## Vaught's Conjecture

Conjecture: [Vaught 61]
The number of countable models of a theory $T$ is either countable or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

Note that it follows from the Continuum Hypothesis.

## Continuum Hypothesis

$\mathbf{C H}$ : Every subset of $2^{\omega}$ is either countable or has size $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

## Continuum Hypothesis

CH: Every subset of $2^{\omega}$ is either countable or has size $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

Thm [Suslin 1917]: Every $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$ subset of $2^{\omega}$ either is countable or has size $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

## Continuum Hypothesis

CH: Every subset of $2^{\omega}$ is either countable or has size $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

Thm [Suslin 1917]: Every $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$ subset of $2^{\omega}$ either is countable or has a perfect subset.

## Continuum Hypothesis

$\mathbf{C H}$ : Every subset of $2^{\omega}$ is either countable or has size $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

Thm [Suslin 1917]: Every $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$ subset of $2^{\omega}$ either is countable or has a perfect subset.

Thm [Silver 80]: If $\equiv$ is a $\Pi_{1}^{1}$ equivalence relation on $2^{\omega}$, then either $2^{\omega} / \equiv$ is countable or $2^{\omega} / \equiv$ has size $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

## Continuum Hypothesis

$\mathbf{C H}$ : Every subset of $2^{\omega}$ is either countable or has size $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

Thm [Suslin 1917]: Every $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$ subset of $2^{\omega}$ either is countable or has a perfect subset.

Thm [Silver 80]: If $\equiv$ is a $\Pi_{1}^{1}$ equivalence relation on $2^{\omega}$, then either $2^{\omega} / \equiv$ is countable or there is a perfect set of inequivalent reals.

## Continuum Hypothesis

CH: Every subset of $2^{\omega}$ is either countable or has size $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

Thm [Suslin 1917]: Every $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$ subset of $2^{\omega}$ either is countable or has a perfect subset.

Thm [Silver 80]: If $\equiv$ is a $\Pi_{1}^{1}$ equivalence relation on $2^{\omega}$, then either $2^{\omega} / \equiv$ is countable or there is a perfect set of inequivalent reals.

Obs: The isomorphism relation on representations of structures is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$.

## Continuum Hypothesis

CH: Every subset of $2^{\omega}$ is either countable or has size $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

Thm [Suslin 1917]: Every $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$ subset of $2^{\omega}$ either is countable or has a perfect subset.

Thm [Silver 80]: If $\equiv$ is a $\Pi_{1}^{1}$ equivalence relation on $2^{\omega}$, then either $2^{\omega} / \equiv$ is countable or there is a perfect set of inequivalent reals.

Obs: The isomorphism relation on representations of structures is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$.

Obs: There are $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$ equivalence relation on $2^{\omega}$ such that $\left|2^{\omega} / \equiv\right|=\aleph_{1}$

## A word on coding

## A word on coding

For the rest of the talk, all our structures are countable

## A word on coding

For the rest of the talk, all our structures are countable

Example: A ordered group $\mathcal{A}=\left(A, \times_{A}, \leq_{A}\right)$ can be encoded by three sets: $A \subseteq \mathbb{N}, \times_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{3}$ and $\leq_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{2}$.

## A word on coding

For the rest of the talk, all our structures are countable

Example: A ordered group $\mathcal{A}=\left(A, \times_{A}, \leq_{A}\right)$ can be encoded by three sets: $A \subseteq \mathbb{N}, \times_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{3}$ and $\leq_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{2}$.

Recall that there is an effective bijection between $\mathbb{N}^{k}$ and $\mathbb{N}$,

## A word on coding

For the rest of the talk, all our structures are countable

Example: A ordered group $\mathcal{A}=\left(A, \times_{A}, \leq_{A}\right)$ can be encoded by three sets: $A \subseteq \mathbb{N}, \times_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{3}$ and $\leq_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{2}$.

Recall that there is an effective bijection between $\mathbb{N}^{k}$ and $\mathbb{N}$, and three subsets of $\mathbb{N}$ can be encoded as a single subset of $\mathbb{N}$.

## A word on coding

For the rest of the talk, all our structures are countable

Example: A ordered group $\mathcal{A}=\left(A, \times_{A}, \leq_{A}\right)$ can be encoded by three sets: $A \subseteq \mathbb{N}, \times_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{3}$ and $\leq_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{2}$.

Recall that there is an effective bijection between $\mathbb{N}^{k}$ and $\mathbb{N}$, and three subsets of $\mathbb{N}$ can be encoded as a single subset of $\mathbb{N}$.

Countable structures can coded by subsets of $\mathbb{N}$ in a straightforward way,

## A word on coding

For the rest of the talk, all our structures are countable

Example: A ordered group $\mathcal{A}=\left(A, \times_{A}, \leq_{A}\right)$ can be encoded by three sets: $A \subseteq \mathbb{N}, \times_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{3}$ and $\leq_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{2}$.

Recall that there is an effective bijection between $\mathbb{N}^{k}$ and $\mathbb{N}$, and three subsets of $\mathbb{N}$ can be encoded as a single subset of $\mathbb{N}$.

Countable structures can coded by subsets of $\mathbb{N}$ in a straightforward way, and hence as reals in $2^{\mathbb{N}}$.

## A word on coding

For the rest of the talk, all our structures are countable

Example: A ordered group $\mathcal{A}=\left(A, \times_{A}, \leq_{A}\right)$ can be encoded by three sets: $A \subseteq \mathbb{N}, \times_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{3}$ and $\leq_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{2}$.

Recall that there is an effective bijection between $\mathbb{N}^{k}$ and $\mathbb{N}$, and three subsets of $\mathbb{N}$ can be encoded as a single subset of $\mathbb{N}$.

Countable structures can coded by subsets of $\mathbb{N}$ in a straightforward way, and hence as reals in $2^{\mathbb{N}}$.

We call such a real a presentation of $\mathcal{A}$.

## Some special cases are known to hold

## Theorem [Steel 78]

Vaught's conjecture holds for sentences all whose models are trees, (a tree is a poset where the predecessors of every element are linearly ordered).

## Some special cases are known to hold

## Theorem [Steel 78]

Vaught's conjecture holds for sentences all whose models are trees, (a tree is a poset where the predecessors of every element are linearly ordered).

Theorem [Shelah 84] Vaught's conjecture holds for $\omega$-stable theories.

## Some special cases are known to hold

## Theorem [Steel 78]

Vaught's conjecture holds for sentences all whose models are trees, (a tree is a poset where the predecessors of every element are linearly ordered).

Theorem [Shelah 84] Vaught's conjecture holds for $\omega$-stable theories.

## Background on infinitary logic

## Vaught's Conjecture for $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ :

The number of countable models of an $\mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence
is either countable, or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

## Background on infinitary logic

## Vaught's Conjecture for $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ :

The number of countable models of an $\mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence
is either countable, or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

Def: $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ is the infinitary first-order language, where conjunctions and disjunctions are allowed to be infinitary

## Background on infinitary logic

## Vaught's Conjecture for $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ :

The number of countable models of an $\mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence
is either countable, or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

Def: $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ is the infinitary first-order language, where conjunctions and disjunctions are allowed to be infinitary

Def: For $\alpha \in \omega_{1}$, a $\prod_{\alpha}^{i n}$ formula is one of the form $\bigwedge_{i \in \omega} \forall \bar{y}_{i} \varphi_{i}\left(\bar{x}, \bar{y}_{i}\right)$, where each $\varphi_{i}$ is $\sum_{\beta}^{\text {in }}$ for some $\beta<\alpha$.

## Background on infinitary logic

## Vaught's Conjecture for $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ :

The number of countable models of an $\mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence
is either countable, or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

Def: $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ is the infinitary first-order language, where conjunctions and disjunctions are allowed to be infinitary

Def: For $\alpha \in \omega_{1}$, a $\prod_{\alpha}^{i n}$ formula is one of the form $\bigwedge_{i \in \omega} \forall \bar{y}_{i} \varphi_{i}\left(\bar{x}, \bar{y}_{i}\right)$, where each $\varphi_{i}$ is $\sum_{\beta}^{i n}$ for some $\beta<\alpha$.

Obs: The class of presentations of models of an $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence is Borel.

## Background on infinitary logic

## Vaught's Conjecture for $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ :

The number of countable models of an $\mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence
is either countable, or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

Def: $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ is the infinitary first-order language, where conjunctions and disjunctions are allowed to be infinitary

Def: For $\alpha \in \omega_{1}$, a $\prod_{\alpha}^{i n}$ formula is one of the form $\bigwedge_{i \in \omega} \forall \bar{y}_{i} \varphi_{i}\left(\bar{x}, \bar{y}_{i}\right)$, where each $\varphi_{i}$ is $\sum_{\beta}^{i n}$ for some $\beta<\alpha$.

Thm[Lopez-Escobar]: For $\mathbb{K}$ a class of structures closed under isomorphisms, $\mathbb{K}$ is axiomatizable by an $\mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence $\Longleftrightarrow \mathbb{K}$ is Borel.

## Background on infinitary logic

## Vaught's Conjecture for $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ :

The number of countable models of an $\mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence
is either countable, or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

Def: $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ is the infinitary first-order language, where conjunctions and disjunctions are allowed to be infinitary

Def: For $\alpha \in \omega_{1}$, a $\prod_{\alpha}^{i n}$ formula is one of the form $\bigwedge_{i \in \omega} \forall \bar{y}_{i} \varphi_{i}\left(\bar{x}, \bar{y}_{i}\right)$, where each $\varphi_{i}$ is $\sum_{\beta}^{i n}$ for some $\beta<\alpha$.

Thm[Lopez-Escobar]: For $\mathbb{K}$ a class of structures closed under isomorphisms, $\mathbb{K}$ is axiomatizable by an $\mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence $\Longleftrightarrow \mathbb{K}$ is Borel.

Lemma: [Scott 65] For every structure $\mathcal{A}$, there is an $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence $\varphi$ such that if $\mathcal{B} \models \varphi$, then $\mathcal{B} \cong \mathcal{A}$.

## Variations of Vaught's conjecture

## Perfect set variation:

> Given a theory $T$, either $T$ has countably many countable models, or there is a perfect set of non-isomorphic models of $T$.

## Variations of Vaught's conjecture

## Perfect set variation:

> Given a theory $T$, either $T$ has countably many countable models, or there is a perfect set of non-isomorphic models of $T$.

## Topological Vaught's conjecture:

Consider a Borel action of a Polish group on a Polish space.
Any Borel invariant set has either countably many orbits or perfectly many.

## Variations of Vaught's conjecture

## Perfect set variation:

Given a theory $T$, either $T$ has countably many countable models, or there is a perfect set of non-isomorphic models of $T$.

Topological Vaught's conjecture:
Consider a Borel action of a Polish group on a Polish space.
Any Borel invariant set has either countably many orbits or perfectly many.

Thm [Becker, Kechris]: The topological Vaught's conjecture for the group $S^{\infty}$ is equivalent to Vaught's conjecture for $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$.

## Morley's theorem

Theorem: [Morley 70] The number of countable models of a theory $T$ is either countable, $\aleph_{1}$, or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

## Morley's theorem

Theorem: [Morley 70] The number of countable models of a theory $T$ is either countable, $\aleph_{1}$, or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

Def: For structures $\mathcal{A}$ and $\mathcal{B}$, and $\alpha \in \omega_{1}$, we write $\mathcal{A} \equiv{ }_{\alpha} \mathcal{B}$ if they satisfy the same $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-sentences.

## Morley's theorem

Theorem: [Morley 70] The number of countable models of a theory $T$ is either countable, $\aleph_{1}$, or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

Def: For structures $\mathcal{A}$ and $\mathcal{B}$, and $\alpha \in \omega_{1}$, we write $\mathcal{A} \equiv{ }_{\alpha} \mathcal{B}$ if they satisfy the same $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-sentences.

Lemma: For each $\alpha \in \omega_{1}, \equiv_{\alpha}$ is a Borel equivalence relation.

## Morley's theorem

Theorem: [Morley 70] The number of countable models of a theory $T$ is either countable, $\aleph_{1}$, or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

Def: For structures $\mathcal{A}$ and $\mathcal{B}$, and $\alpha \in \omega_{1}$, we write $\mathcal{A} \equiv{ }_{\alpha} \mathcal{B}$ if they satisfy the same $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-sentences.

Lemma: For each $\alpha \in \omega_{1}, \equiv_{\alpha}$ is a Borel equivalence relation.
Lemma: [Scott 65] For every structure $\mathcal{A}$, there is an ordinal $\rho(\mathcal{A}) \in \omega_{1}$ s.t.

$$
\text { if } \mathcal{B} \equiv{ }_{\rho(\mathcal{A})} \mathcal{A} \text {, then } \mathcal{B} \cong \mathcal{A} \text {. }
$$

## Morley's theorem

Theorem: [Morley 70] The number of countable models of a theory $T$ is either countable, $\aleph_{1}$, or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

Def: For structures $\mathcal{A}$ and $\mathcal{B}$, and $\alpha \in \omega_{1}$, we write $\mathcal{A} \equiv{ }_{\alpha} \mathcal{B}$ if they satisfy the same $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-sentences.

Lemma: For each $\alpha \in \omega_{1}, \equiv_{\alpha}$ is a Borel equivalence relation.
Lemma: [Scott 65] For every structure $\mathcal{A}$, there is an ordinal $\rho(\mathcal{A}) \in \omega_{1}$ s.t.

$$
\text { if } \mathcal{B} \equiv{ }_{\rho(\mathcal{A})} \mathcal{A} \text {, then } \mathcal{B} \cong \mathcal{A} \text {. }
$$

## Proof of Morley's theorem:

- Suppose $T$ has less than $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ models.


## Morley's theorem

Theorem: [Morley 70] The number of countable models of a theory $T$ is either countable, $\aleph_{1}$, or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

Def: For structures $\mathcal{A}$ and $\mathcal{B}$, and $\alpha \in \omega_{1}$, we write $\mathcal{A} \equiv{ }_{\alpha} \mathcal{B}$ if they satisfy the same $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-sentences.

Lemma: For each $\alpha \in \omega_{1}, \equiv_{\alpha}$ is a Borel equivalence relation.
Lemma: [Scott 65] For every structure $\mathcal{A}$, there is an ordinal $\rho(\mathcal{A}) \in \omega_{1}$ s.t.

$$
\text { if } \mathcal{B} \equiv{ }_{\rho(\mathcal{A})} \mathcal{A} \text {, then } \mathcal{B} \cong \mathcal{A} \text {. }
$$

## Proof of Morley's theorem:

- Suppose $T$ has less than $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ models.
- There are countably many $\equiv_{\alpha}$-equivalence classes of models of $T$.


## Morley's theorem

Theorem: [Morley 70] The number of countable models of a theory $T$ is either countable, $\aleph_{1}$, or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

Def: For structures $\mathcal{A}$ and $\mathcal{B}$, and $\alpha \in \omega_{1}$, we write $\mathcal{A} \equiv{ }_{\alpha} \mathcal{B}$ if they satisfy the same $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-sentences.

Lemma: For each $\alpha \in \omega_{1}, \equiv_{\alpha}$ is a Borel equivalence relation.
Lemma: [Scott 65] For every structure $\mathcal{A}$, there is an ordinal $\rho(\mathcal{A}) \in \omega_{1}$ s.t.

$$
\text { if } \mathcal{B} \equiv{ }_{\rho(\mathcal{A})} \mathcal{A} \text {, then } \mathcal{B} \cong \mathcal{A} \text {. }
$$

## Proof of Morley's theorem:

- Suppose $T$ has less than $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ models.
- There are countably many $\equiv_{\alpha}$-equivalence classes of models of $T$.
- For each $\alpha<\omega_{1}$, there are countably many $\mathcal{A} \models T$ with $\rho(\mathcal{A})=\alpha$.


## Morley's theorem

Theorem: [Morley 70] The number of countable models of a theory $T$ is either countable, $\aleph_{1}$, or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

Def: For structures $\mathcal{A}$ and $\mathcal{B}$, and $\alpha \in \omega_{1}$, we write $\mathcal{A} \equiv{ }_{\alpha} \mathcal{B}$ if they satisfy the same $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-sentences.

Lemma: For each $\alpha \in \omega_{1}, \equiv_{\alpha}$ is a Borel equivalence relation.
Lemma: [Scott 65] For every structure $\mathcal{A}$, there is an ordinal $\rho(\mathcal{A}) \in \omega_{1}$ s.t.

$$
\text { if } \mathcal{B} \equiv{ }_{\rho(\mathcal{A})} \mathcal{A} \text {, then } \mathcal{B} \cong \mathcal{A} \text {. }
$$

## Proof of Morley's theorem:

- Suppose $T$ has less than $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ models.
- There are countably many $\equiv_{\alpha}$-equivalence classes of models of $T$.
- For each $\alpha<\omega_{1}$, there are countably many $\mathcal{A} \models T$ with $\rho(\mathcal{A})=\alpha$.
- So $\mid\{$ models of $T\} \mid \leq \aleph_{1}$.


## Scattered Theories

Definition: A theory $T$ is scattered if, for every $\alpha<\omega_{1}$, there are only countably many $\equiv_{\alpha}$-equivalence classes of models of $T$.

## Scattered Theories

Definition: A theory $T$ is scattered if, for every $\alpha<\omega_{1}$, there are only countably many $\equiv_{\alpha}$-equivalence classes of models of $T$.

Definition: $T$ is a counterexample to Vaught's conjecture if it is scattered and has uncountably many models.

## Scattered Theories

Definition: A theory $T$ is scattered if, for every $\alpha<\omega_{1}$, there are only countably many $\equiv_{\alpha}$-equivalence classes of models of $T$.

Definition: $T$ is a counterexample to Vaught's conjecture if it is scattered and has uncountably many models.

Note: This definition is independent of whether CH holds or not.

## The Main Theorem-again

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+ PD))

Let $T$ be a theory with uncountably many countable models.
The following are equivalent:

- T is a counterexample to Vaught's conjecture.
- T satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive on a cone.
- There exists an oracle relative to which

$$
\{S p(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \models T\}=\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}\right\}
$$

## The Main Theorem-again

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+ PD))

Let $T$ be a theory with uncountably many countable models.
The following are equivalent:

- T is a counterexample to Vaught's conjecture.
- T satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive on a cone.
- There exists an oracle relative to which

$$
\{S p(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \models T\}=\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}\right\}
$$

## Projective Determinacy

Fix a set $A \subseteq \omega^{\omega}$.

## Projective Determinacy

Fix a set $A \subseteq \omega^{\omega}$.

| Player I | $a_{0}$ |  | $a_{2}$ |  | $\cdots$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Player II |  | $a_{1}$ |  | $a_{3}$ | $\cdots$ |

$$
\text { let } \bar{a}=\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}, \ldots\right)
$$

## Projective Determinacy

Fix a set $A \subseteq \omega^{\omega}$.

| Player I | $a_{0}$ |  | $a_{2}$ |  | $\cdots$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Player II |  | $a_{1}$ |  | $a_{3}$ | $\cdots$ |

$$
\text { let } \bar{a}=\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}, \ldots\right)
$$

Player I wins is $\bar{a} \in A$,

## Projective Determinacy

Fix a set $A \subseteq \omega^{\omega}$.

| Player I | $a_{0}$ |  | $a_{2}$ |  | $\cdots$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Player II |  | $a_{1}$ |  | $a_{3}$ | $\cdots$ |

$$
\text { let } \bar{a}=\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}, \ldots\right)
$$

Player I wins is $\bar{a} \in A$, and Player II wins if $\bar{a} \in \omega^{\omega} \backslash A$.

## Projective Determinacy

Fix a set $A \subseteq \omega^{\omega}$.

| Player I | $a_{0}$ |  | $a_{2}$ |  | $\cdots$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Player II |  | $a_{1}$ |  | $a_{3}$ | $\cdots$ |

$$
\text { let } \bar{a}=\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}, \ldots\right)
$$

Player I wins is $\bar{a} \in A$, and Player II wins if $\bar{a} \in \omega^{\omega} \backslash A$.
A strategy is a function $s: \omega^{<\omega} \rightarrow \omega$.

## Projective Determinacy

Fix a set $A \subseteq \omega^{\omega}$.

| Player I | $a_{0}$ |  | $a_{2}$ |  | $\cdots$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Player II |  | $a_{1}$ |  | $a_{3}$ | $\cdots$ |$\quad$ let $\bar{a}=\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}, \ldots\right)$

Player I wins is $\bar{a} \in A$, and Player II wins if $\bar{a} \in \omega^{\omega} \backslash A$.
A strategy is a function $s: \omega^{<\omega} \rightarrow \omega$.
It's a winning strategy for $I$ if $\forall a_{1}, a_{3}, a_{5}, \ldots .\left(f(\emptyset), a_{1}, f\left(a_{1}\right), a_{3}, \ldots\right) \in A$

## Projective Determinacy

Fix a set $A \subseteq \omega^{\omega}$.

| Player I | $a_{0}$ |  | $a_{2}$ |  | $\cdots$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Player II |  | $a_{1}$ |  | $a_{3}$ | $\cdots$ |$\quad$ let $\bar{a}=\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}, \ldots\right)$

Player I wins is $\bar{a} \in A$, and Player II wins if $\bar{a} \in \omega^{\omega} \backslash A$.
A strategy is a function $s: \omega^{<\omega} \rightarrow \omega$.
It's a winning strategy for I if $\forall a_{1}, a_{3}, a_{5}, \ldots .\left(f(\emptyset), a_{1}, f\left(a_{1}\right), a_{3}, \ldots\right) \in A$
$A \subseteq \omega^{\omega}$ is determined if there is a strategy for either player I or II.

## Projective Determinacy

Fix a set $A \subseteq \omega^{\omega}$.

| Player I | $a_{0}$ |  | $a_{2}$ |  | $\cdots$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Player II |  | $a_{1}$ |  | $a_{3}$ | $\cdots$ |$\quad$ let $\bar{a}=\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}, \ldots\right)$

Player I wins is $\bar{a} \in A$, and Player II wins if $\bar{a} \in \omega^{\omega} \backslash A$.
A strategy is a function $s: \omega^{<\omega} \rightarrow \omega$.
It's a winning strategy for I if $\forall a_{1}, a_{3}, a_{5}, \ldots .\left(f(\emptyset), a_{1}, f\left(a_{1}\right), a_{3}, \ldots\right) \in A$
$A \subseteq \omega^{\omega}$ is determined if there is a strategy for either player I or II.
Def: $A \subseteq 2^{\mathbb{N}}$ is projective if it is $\Sigma_{n}^{1}$ for some $n$.

## Projective Determinacy

Fix a set $A \subseteq \omega^{\omega}$.

| Player I | $a_{0}$ |  | $a_{2}$ |  | $\cdots$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Player II |  | $a_{1}$ |  | $a_{3}$ | $\cdots$ |$\quad$ let $\bar{a}=\left(a_{0}, a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}, \ldots\right)$

Player I wins is $\bar{a} \in A$, and Player II wins if $\bar{a} \in \omega^{\omega} \backslash A$.
A strategy is a function $s: \omega^{<\omega} \rightarrow \omega$.
It's a winning strategy for I if $\forall a_{1}, a_{3}, a_{5}, \ldots .\left(f(\emptyset), a_{1}, f\left(a_{1}\right), a_{3}, \ldots\right) \in A$
$A \subseteq \omega^{\omega}$ is determined if there is a strategy for either player I or II.
Def: $A \subseteq 2^{\mathbb{N}}$ is projective if it is $\Sigma_{n}^{1}$ for some $n$.

Projective Determinacy (PD): Every projective set is determined.

## The Main Theorem-again

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $T$ be a theory with uncountably many countable models.
The following are equivalent:

- $T$ is a counterexample to Vaught's conjecture.
- T satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive on a cone.
- There exists an oracle relative to which

$$
\{S p(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \models T\}=\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}\right\}
$$

## Background on hyperarithmetic sets.

Notation: Let $\omega_{1}^{C K}$ be the least non-computable ordinal.
Let $\omega_{1}^{X}$ be the least non- $X$-computable ordinal.

## Background on hyperarithmetic sets.

Notation: Let $\omega_{1}^{C K}$ be the least non-computable ordinal. Let $\omega_{1}^{X}$ be the least non- $X$-computable ordinal.

Proposition: [Suslin-Kleene, Ash] For a set $X \subseteq \omega$, T.F.A.E.:

A set satisfying the conditions above is said to be hyperarithmetic.

## Background on hyperarithmetic sets.

Notation: Let $\omega_{1}^{C K}$ be the least non-computable ordinal. Let $\omega_{1}^{X}$ be the least non- $X$-computable ordinal.

Proposition: [Suslin-Kleene, Ash] For a set $X \subseteq \omega$, T.F.A.E.:

- $X$ is $\Delta_{1}^{1}=\Sigma_{1}^{1} \cap \Pi_{1}^{1}$.

A set satisfying the conditions above is said to be hyperarithmetic.

## Background on hyperarithmetic sets.

Notation: Let $\omega_{1}^{C K}$ be the least non-computable ordinal. Let $\omega_{1}^{X}$ be the least non- $X$-computable ordinal.

Proposition: [Suslin-Kleene, Ash] For a set $X \subseteq \omega$, T.F.A.E.:

- $X$ is $\Delta_{1}^{1}=\Sigma_{1}^{1} \cap \Pi_{1}^{1}$.
- $X$ is computable in $0^{(\alpha)}$ for some $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{C K}$.
$\left(0^{(\alpha)}\right.$ is the $\alpha$ th Turing jump of 0 .)

A set satisfying the conditions above is said to be hyperarithmetic.

## Background on hyperarithmetic sets.

Notation: Let $\omega_{1}^{C K}$ be the least non-computable ordinal. Let $\omega_{1}^{X}$ be the least non- $X$-computable ordinal.

Proposition: [Suslin-Kleene, Ash] For a set $X \subseteq \omega$, T.F.A.E.:

- $X$ is $\Delta_{1}^{1}=\Sigma_{1}^{1} \cap \Pi_{1}^{1}$.
- $X$ is computable in $0^{(\alpha)}$ for some $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{C K}$.
$\left(0^{(\alpha)}\right.$ is the $\alpha$ th Turing jump of 0 .)
- $X \in L\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$.

A set satisfying the conditions above is said to be hyperarithmetic.

## Background on hyperarithmetic sets.

Notation: Let $\omega_{1}^{C K}$ be the least non-computable ordinal. Let $\omega_{1}^{X}$ be the least non- $X$-computable ordinal.

Proposition: [Suslin-Kleene, Ash] For a set $X \subseteq \omega$, T.F.A.E.:

- $X$ is $\Delta_{1}^{1}=\Sigma_{1}^{1} \cap \Pi_{1}^{1}$.
- $X$ is computable in $0^{(\alpha)}$ for some $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{C K}$.
$\left(0^{(\alpha)}\right.$ is the $\alpha$ th Turing jump of 0 .)
- $X \in L\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$.
- $X=\{n \in \omega: \varphi(n)\}$, where $\varphi$ is a computable infinitary formula.

A set satisfying the conditions above is said to be hyperarithmetic.

## Background on hyperarithmetic sets.

Notation: Let $\omega_{1}^{C K}$ be the least non-computable ordinal. Let $\omega_{1}^{X}$ be the least non- $X$-computable ordinal.

Proposition: [Suslin-Kleene, Ash] For a set $X \subseteq \omega$, T.F.A.E.:

- $X$ is $\Delta_{1}^{1}=\Sigma_{1}^{1} \cap \Pi_{1}^{1}$.
- $X$ is computable in $0^{(\alpha)}$ for some $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{C K}$.
$\left(0^{(\alpha)}\right.$ is the $\alpha$ th Turing jump of 0 .)
- $X \in L\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$.
- $X=\{n \in \omega: \varphi(n)\}$, where $\varphi$ is a computable infinitary formula.

A set satisfying the conditions above is said to be hyperarithmetic.

Obs: For instance, all arithmetic sets are hyperarithmetic.

## Another word on coding

Example: A countable ordered group $\mathcal{A}=\left(A, \times_{A}, \leq_{A}\right)$ can be encoded by three sets: $A \subseteq \mathbb{N}, \times_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{3}$ and $\leq_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{2}$.

## Another word on coding

Example: A countable ordered group $\mathcal{A}=\left(A, \times_{A}, \leq_{A}\right)$ can be encoded by three sets: $A \subseteq \mathbb{N}, \times_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{3}$ and $\leq_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{2}$.

Def: We say $\mathcal{A}$ is computable, if $A \subseteq \mathbb{N}, \times_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{3}$ and $\leq_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{2}$ are computable

## Another word on coding

Example: A countable ordered group $\mathcal{A}=\left(A, \times_{A}, \leq_{A}\right)$ can be encoded by three sets: $A \subseteq \mathbb{N}, \times_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{3}$ and $\leq_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{2}$.

Def: We say $\mathcal{A}$ is computable, if $A \subseteq \mathbb{N}, \times_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{3}$ and $\leq_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{2}$ are computable

Def: We say $\mathcal{A}$ is hyperarithmetic, if $A \subseteq \mathbb{N}, \times_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{3}$ and $\leq_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{2}$ are hyperarithmetic

## Another word on coding

Example: A countable ordered group $\mathcal{A}=\left(A, \times_{A}, \leq_{A}\right)$ can be encoded by three sets: $A \subseteq \mathbb{N}, \times_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{3}$ and $\leq_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{2}$.

Def: We say $\mathcal{A}$ is $X$-computable, if $A \subseteq \mathbb{N}, \times_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{3}$ and $\leq_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{2}$ are computable from $X$.

Def: We say $\mathcal{A}$ is hyperarithmetic, if $A \subseteq \mathbb{N}, \times_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{3}$ and $\leq_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{2}$ are hyperarithmetic

## Another word on coding

Example: A countable ordered group $\mathcal{A}=\left(A, \times_{A}, \leq_{A}\right)$ can be encoded by three sets: $A \subseteq \mathbb{N}, \times_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{3}$ and $\leq_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{2}$.

Def: We say $\mathcal{A}$ is $X$-computable, if $A \subseteq \mathbb{N}, \times_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{3}$ and $\leq_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{2}$ are computable from $X$.

Def: We say $\mathcal{A}$ is $X$-hyperarithmetic, if $A \subseteq \mathbb{N}, \times_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{3}$ and $\leq_{A} \subseteq \mathbb{N}^{2}$ are hyperarithmetic relative to $X$.

## Hyperarithmetic-is-Recursive

Let $\mathbb{K}$ be a class of structures.
Def: $\mathbb{K}$ satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive if every hyperarithmetic structure in $\mathbb{K}$ has a computable copy.

## Hyperarithmetic-is-Recursive

Let $\mathbb{K}$ be a class of structures.
Def: $\mathbb{K}$ satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive if every hyperarithmetic structure in $\mathbb{K}$ has a computable copy.

Ex: [Spector 55] Countable ordinals satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive.

## Hyperarithmetic-is-Recursive

Let $\mathbb{K}$ be a class of structures.
Def: $\mathbb{K}$ satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive if
every hyperarithmetic structure in $\mathbb{K}$ has a computable copy.

Ex: [Spector 55] Countable ordinals satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive.

Ex: [M. 04] Every hyperarithmetic linear order is bi-embeddable with a computable one.

## Hyperarithmetic-is-Recursive

Let $\mathbb{K}$ be a class of structures.
Def: $\mathbb{K}$ satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive if every hyperarithmetic structure in $\mathbb{K}$ has a computable copy.

Ex: [Spector 55] Countable ordinals satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive.

Ex: [M. 04] Every hyperarithmetic linear order is bi-embeddable with a computable one.
(Note: There are $\aleph_{1}$ linear orders modulo bi-embeddability [Laver 71].)

## Hyperarithmetic-is-Recursive

Let $\mathbb{K}$ be a class of structures.
Def: $\mathbb{K}$ satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive if every hyperarithmetic structure in $\mathbb{K}$ has a computable copy.

Ex: [Spector 55] Countable ordinals satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive.

Ex: [M. 04] Every hyperarithmetic linear order is bi-embeddable with a computable one.
(Note: There are $\aleph_{1}$ linear orders modulo bi-embeddability [Laver 71].)

Ex: [Greenberg-M. 05] Every hyperarithmetic p-group
is bi-embeddable with a computable one.

## Hyperarithmetic-is-Recursive

Let $\mathbb{K}$ be a class of structures.
Def: $\mathbb{K}$ satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive if every hyperarithmetic structure in $\mathbb{K}$ has a computable copy.

Ex: [Spector 55] Countable ordinals satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive.

Ex: [M. 04] Every hyperarithmetic linear order is bi-embeddable with a computable one.
(Note: There are $\aleph_{1}$ linear orders modulo bi-embeddability [Laver 71].)

Ex: [Greenberg-M. 05] Every hyperarithmetic p-group
is bi-embeddable with a computable one.
(Note: There are $\aleph_{1}$ p-groups modulo bi-embeddability [Barwise-Eklof71].)

## The Main Theorem-once more

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $T$ be a theory with uncountably many countable models.
The following are equivalent:

- $T$ is a counterexample to Vaught's conjecture.
- T satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive on a cone.
- There exists an oracle relative to which

$$
\{S p(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \models T\}=\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}\right\} .
$$

## Martin's measure

Def: A cone is a set of the form $\left\{X \in 2^{\mathbb{N}}: X \geq_{T} Y\right\}$ for some $Y \in 2^{\mathbb{N}}$.

## Martin's measure

Def: A cone is a set of the form $\left\{X \in 2^{\mathbb{N}}: X \geq_{T} Y\right\}$ for some $Y \in 2^{\mathbb{N}}$.

Thm:[Martin] (PD)
For every degree-invariant projective partition $\left(A_{i}: i \in \mathbb{N}\right)$ of $2^{\mathbb{N}}$, one of the $A_{i}$ 's contains a cone.

## Martin's measure

Def: A cone is a set of the form $\left\{X \in 2^{\mathbb{N}}: X \geq_{T} Y\right\}$ for some $Y \in 2^{\mathbb{N}}$.

Thm:[Martin] (PD)
For every degree-invariant projective partition $\left(A_{i}: i \in \mathbb{N}\right)$ of $2^{\mathbb{N}}$, one of the $A_{i}$ 's contains a cone.

Def: $A \subseteq 2^{\mathbb{N}}$ has Martin measure 1 if $A$ contains a cone.

## Martin's measure

Def: A cone is a set of the form $\left\{X \in 2^{\mathbb{N}}: X \geq_{T} Y\right\}$ for some $Y \in 2^{\mathbb{N}}$.

Thm:[Martin] (PD)
For every degree-invariant projective partition $\left(A_{i}: i \in \mathbb{N}\right)$ of $2^{\mathbb{N}}$, one of the $A_{i}$ 's contains a cone.

Def: $A \subseteq 2^{\mathbb{N}}$ has Martin measure 1 if $A$ contains a cone.

Def: $\mathbb{K}$ satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive on a cone if, $(\exists Y)\left(\forall X \geq_{T} Y\right)$, every $X$-hyperarithmetic $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$ has $X$-computable copy.

## Pointed Trees

## Def: A tree $T$ is pointed if $(\forall X \in[T]) X \geq_{T} T$.

## Pointed Trees

## Def: A tree $T$ is pointed if $(\forall X \in[T]) X \geq_{T} T$.

Obs: A perfect tree $T$ is pointed $\Longleftrightarrow(\forall X \in[T]) T(X) \equiv_{T} X \oplus T$.

## Pointed Trees

Def: A tree $T$ is pointed if $(\forall X \in[T]) X \geq_{T} T$.
Obs: A perfect tree $T$ is pointed $\Longleftrightarrow(\forall X \in[T]) T(X) \equiv_{T} X \oplus T$.
Corollary: $\{\operatorname{deg}(X): X \in[T]\}=$ the cone above $\operatorname{deg}(T)$.

## Pointed Trees

Def: A tree $T$ is pointed if $(\forall X \in[T]) X \geq_{T} T$.

Obs: A perfect tree $T$ is pointed $\Longleftrightarrow(\forall X \in[T]) T(X) \equiv_{T} X \oplus T$.

Corollary: $\{\operatorname{deg}(X): X \in[T]\}=$ the cone above $\operatorname{deg}(T)$.
Lemma[Martin](PD): If $P \subseteq 2^{\omega}$ is projective and unbounded (i.e. $\forall Y \exists X \geq_{T} Y(X \in P)$ ), there is a perfect pointed $T$ with $[T] \subseteq P$.

## Pointed Trees

Def: A tree $T$ is pointed if $(\forall X \in[T]) X \geq_{T} T$.

Obs: A perfect tree $T$ is pointed $\Longleftrightarrow(\forall X \in[T]) T(X) \equiv_{T} X \oplus T$.

Corollary: $\{\operatorname{deg}(X): X \in[T]\}=$ the cone above $\operatorname{deg}(T)$.
Lemma[Martin](PD): If $P \subseteq 2^{\omega}$ is projective and unbounded (i.e. $\forall Y \exists X \geq_{T} Y(X \in P)$ ), there is a perfect pointed $T$ with $[T] \subseteq P$.

Pf: Consider the game, where $I$ wins if $X \geq_{T} Y$ and $X \in P$.

| Player I | $x_{0}$ |  | $x_{1}$ |  | $\cdots$ | $X \in 2^{\omega}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Player II |  | $y_{0}$ |  | $y_{1}$ | $\cdots$ | $Y \in 2^{\omega}$ |

## Pointed Trees

Def: A tree $T$ is pointed if $(\forall X \in[T]) X \geq_{T} T$.

Obs: A perfect tree $T$ is pointed $\Longleftrightarrow(\forall X \in[T]) T(X) \equiv_{T} X \oplus T$.

Corollary: $\{\operatorname{deg}(X): X \in[T]\}=$ the cone above $\operatorname{deg}(T)$.
Lemma[Martin](PD): If $P \subseteq 2^{\omega}$ is projective and unbounded (i.e. $\forall Y \exists X \geq_{T} Y(X \in P)$ ), there is a perfect pointed $T$ with $[T] \subseteq P$.

Pf: Consider the game, where $I$ wins if $X \geq_{T} Y$ and $X \in P$.

| Player I | $x_{0}$ |  | $x_{1}$ |  | $\cdots$ | $X \in 2^{\omega}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Player II |  | $y_{0}$ |  | $y_{1}$ | $\cdots$ | $Y \in 2^{\omega}$ |

- II cannot have a winning strategy.


## Pointed Trees

Def: A tree $T$ is pointed if $(\forall X \in[T]) X \geq_{T} T$.

Obs: A perfect tree $T$ is pointed $\Longleftrightarrow(\forall X \in[T]) T(X) \equiv_{T} X \oplus T$.

Corollary: $\{\operatorname{deg}(X): X \in[T]\}=$ the cone above $\operatorname{deg}(T)$.
Lemma[Martin](PD): If $P \subseteq 2^{\omega}$ is projective and unbounded (i.e. $\forall Y \exists X \geq_{T} Y(X \in P)$ ), there is a perfect pointed $T$ with $[T] \subseteq P$.

Pf: Consider the game, where $I$ wins if $X \geq_{T} Y$ and $X \in P$.

| Player I | $x_{0}$ |  | $x_{1}$ |  | $\cdots$ | $X \in 2^{\omega}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Player II |  | $y_{0}$ |  | $y_{1}$ | $\cdots$ | $Y \in 2^{\omega}$ |

- II cannot have a winning strategy.
- If $s$ is a strategy for $I,\left\{s\left(Y_{0} \oplus s\right): Y_{0} \in 2^{\omega}\right\}$ is a perfect pointed tree $\subseteq P$.


## Martin's theorems

Lemma[Martin](PD): If $2^{\omega}=\bigcup_{n} P_{n}$ is a projective partition, there a perfect pointed tree $T$ and $n$ such that $[T] \subseteq P_{n}$.

## Martin's theorems

Lemma[Martin](PD): If $2^{\omega}=\bigcup_{n} P_{n}$ is a projective partition, there a perfect pointed tree $T$ and $n$ such that $[T] \subseteq P_{n}$.

Pf: Suppose that no $P_{n}$ is unbounded.

## Martin's theorems

Lemma[Martin](PD): If $2^{\omega}=\bigcup_{n} P_{n}$ is a projective partition, there a perfect pointed tree $T$ and $n$ such that $[T] \subseteq P_{n}$.

Pf: Suppose that no $P_{n}$ is unbounded.
Then $\forall n \exists X_{n} \forall Y \geq_{T} X_{n}\left(Y \notin P_{n}\right)$.

## Martin's theorems

Lemma[Martin](PD): If $2^{\omega}=\bigcup_{n} P_{n}$ is a projective partition, there a perfect pointed tree $T$ and $n$ such that $[T] \subseteq P_{n}$.

Pf: Suppose that no $P_{n}$ is unbounded.
Then $\forall n \exists X_{n} \forall Y \geq_{T} X_{n}\left(Y \notin P_{n}\right)$. Then $\bigoplus_{m} X_{m} \notin P_{n}$ for any $n$.

## Martin's theorems

Lemma[Martin](PD): If $2^{\omega}=\bigcup_{n} P_{n}$ is a projective partition, there a perfect pointed tree $T$ and $n$ such that $[T] \subseteq P_{n}$.

Pf: Suppose that no $P_{n}$ is unbounded.
Then $\forall n \exists X_{n} \forall Y \geq_{T} X_{n}\left(Y \notin P_{n}\right)$. Then $\bigoplus_{m} X_{m} \notin P_{n}$ for any $n$.
Lemma[Martin](PD):
If $f: 2^{\omega} \rightarrow \omega_{1}$ is projective, degree-invariant and $(\forall X) f(X)<\omega_{1}^{X}$, then $f$ is constant on a cone.

## Martin's theorems

Lemma[Martin](PD): If $2^{\omega}=\bigcup_{n} P_{n}$ is a projective partition, there a perfect pointed tree $T$ and $n$ such that $[T] \subseteq P_{n}$.

Pf: Suppose that no $P_{n}$ is unbounded.
Then $\forall n \exists X_{n} \forall Y \geq_{T} X_{n}\left(Y \notin P_{n}\right)$. Then $\bigoplus_{m} X_{m} \notin P_{n}$ for any $n$.
Lemma[Martin](PD):
If $f: 2^{\omega} \rightarrow \omega_{1}$ is projective, degree-invariant and $(\forall X) f(X)<\omega_{1}^{X}$, then $f$ is constant on a cone.

Pf: For each $X$, there is $e$ with $\{e\}^{X} \cong f(X)$.

## Martin's theorems

Lemma[Martin](PD): If $2^{\omega}=\bigcup_{n} P_{n}$ is a projective partition, there a perfect pointed tree $T$ and $n$ such that $[T] \subseteq P_{n}$.

Pf: Suppose that no $P_{n}$ is unbounded.
Then $\forall n \exists X_{n} \forall Y \geq_{T} X_{n}\left(Y \notin P_{n}\right)$. Then $\bigoplus_{m} X_{m} \notin P_{n}$ for any $n$.
Lemma[Martin](PD):
If $f: 2^{\omega} \rightarrow \omega_{1}$ is projective, degree-invariant and $(\forall X) f(X)<\omega_{1}^{X}$, then $f$ is constant on a cone.

Pf: For each $X$, there is $e$ with $\{e\}^{X} \cong f(X)$. On a pointed perfect tree $T$, this $e$ is constant.

## Martin's theorems

Lemma[Martin](PD): If $2^{\omega}=\bigcup_{n} P_{n}$ is a projective partition, there a perfect pointed tree $T$ and $n$ such that $[T] \subseteq P_{n}$.

Pf: Suppose that no $P_{n}$ is unbounded.
Then $\forall n \exists X_{n} \forall Y \geq_{T} X_{n}\left(Y \notin P_{n}\right)$. Then $\bigoplus_{m} X_{m} \notin P_{n}$ for any $n$.
Lemma[Martin](PD):
If $f: 2^{\omega} \rightarrow \omega_{1}$ is projective, degree-invariant and $(\forall X) f(X)<\omega_{1}^{X}$, then $f$ is constant on a cone.

Pf: For each $X$, there is $e$ with $\{e\}^{X} \cong f(X)$. On a pointed perfect tree $T$, this $e$ is constant. Consider the map $g(Y)=\{e\}^{T(Y)}$.

## Martin's theorems

Lemma[Martin](PD): If $2^{\omega}=\bigcup_{n} P_{n}$ is a projective partition, there a perfect pointed tree $T$ and $n$ such that $[T] \subseteq P_{n}$.

Pf: Suppose that no $P_{n}$ is unbounded.
Then $\forall n \exists X_{n} \forall Y \geq_{T} X_{n}\left(Y \notin P_{n}\right)$. Then $\bigoplus_{m} X_{m} \notin P_{n}$ for any $n$.

Lemma[Martin](PD):
If $f: 2^{\omega} \rightarrow \omega_{1}$ is projective, degree-invariant and $(\forall X) f(X)<\omega_{1}^{X}$, then $f$ is constant on a cone.

Pf: For each $X$, there is $e$ with $\{e\}^{X} \cong f(X)$. On a pointed perfect tree $T$, this $e$ is constant. Consider the map $g(Y)=\{e\}^{T(Y)}$. It is continuous, and for $Y \geq{ }_{T} T, g(Y) \cong f(Y)$.

## Martin's theorems

Lemma[Martin](PD): If $2^{\omega}=\bigcup_{n} P_{n}$ is a projective partition, there a perfect pointed tree $T$ and $n$ such that $[T] \subseteq P_{n}$.

Pf: Suppose that no $P_{n}$ is unbounded.
Then $\forall n \exists X_{n} \forall Y \geq_{T} X_{n}\left(Y \notin P_{n}\right)$. Then $\bigoplus_{m} X_{m} \notin P_{n}$ for any $n$.
Lemma[Martin](PD):
If $f: 2^{\omega} \rightarrow \omega_{1}$ is projective, degree-invariant and $(\forall X) f(X)<\omega_{1}^{X}$, then $f$ is constant on a cone.

Pf: For each $X$, there is $e$ with $\{e\}^{X} \cong f(X)$. On a pointed perfect tree $T$, this $e$ is constant. Consider the map $g(Y)=\{e\}^{T(Y)}$. It is continuous, and for $Y \geq_{T} T, g(Y) \cong f(Y)$. By $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$-bounding, $g$ is bounded below some $\alpha<\omega_{1}$.

## Martin's theorems

Lemma[Martin](PD): If $2^{\omega}=\bigcup_{n} P_{n}$ is a projective partition, there a perfect pointed tree $T$ and $n$ such that $[T] \subseteq P_{n}$.

Pf: Suppose that no $P_{n}$ is unbounded.
Then $\forall n \exists X_{n} \forall Y \geq_{T} X_{n}\left(Y \notin P_{n}\right)$. Then $\bigoplus_{m} X_{m} \notin P_{n}$ for any $n$.
Lemma[Martin](PD):
If $f: 2^{\omega} \rightarrow \omega_{1}$ is projective, degree-invariant and $(\forall X) f(X)<\omega_{1}^{X}$, then $f$ is constant on a cone.

Pf: For each $X$, there is $e$ with $\{e\}^{X} \cong f(X)$. On a pointed perfect tree $T$, this $e$ is constant. Consider the map $g(Y)=\{e\}^{T(Y)}$. It is continuous, and for $Y \geq_{T} T, g(Y) \cong f(Y)$. By $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$-bounding, $g$ is bounded below some $\alpha<\omega_{1}$. Then, $g$ is constant on a cone, and hence so is $f$.

## The Main Theorem-once more

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $T$ be a theory with uncountably many countable models.
The following are equivalent:

- $T$ is a counterexample to Vaught's conjecture. $\Rightarrow$
- T satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive on a cone. $\Leftarrow$
- There exists an oracle relative to which

$$
\{S p(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \models T\}=\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}\right\}
$$

## A sufficient condition for hyp-is-rec.

## A sufficient condition for hyp-is-rec.

> Def: For $\begin{aligned} \mathfrak{K} \subseteq 2^{\omega}, & (\mathfrak{K},\end{aligned}$|  |
| :--- |
|  |
|  |
| $\equiv$ is an equivalence relation on $\mathfrak{K}$, and $r: \mathfrak{K} / \equiv \rightarrow \omega_{1}$. |

## A sufficient condition for hyp-is-rec.

Def: For $\mathfrak{K} \subseteq 2^{\omega},(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ is a ranked equivalence relation if
$\equiv$ is an equivalence relation on $\mathfrak{K}$, and $r: \mathfrak{K} / \equiv \rightarrow \omega_{1}$.
Def: $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ is scattered if
$r^{-1}(\alpha)$ contains countably many equivalence classes for each $\alpha \in \omega_{1}$.

## A sufficient condition for hyp-is-rec.

Def: For $\mathfrak{K} \subseteq 2^{\omega},(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ is a ranked equivalence relation if
$\equiv$ is an equivalence relation on $\mathfrak{K}$, and $r: \mathfrak{K} / \equiv \rightarrow \omega_{1}$.
Def: $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ is scattered if
$r^{-1}(\alpha)$ contains countably many equivalence classes for each $\alpha \in \omega_{1}$.
Def: $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ is projective if
$\mathfrak{K}$ and $\equiv$ are projective and $r$ has a projective presentation $2^{\omega} \rightarrow 2^{\omega}$.

## A sufficient condition for hyp-is-rec.

Def: For $\mathfrak{K} \subseteq 2^{\omega},(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ is a ranked equivalence relation if
$\equiv$ is an equivalence relation on $\mathfrak{K}$, and $r: \mathfrak{K} / \equiv \rightarrow \omega_{1}$.
Def: $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ is scattered if
$r^{-1}(\alpha)$ contains countably many equivalence classes for each $\alpha \in \omega_{1}$.
Def: $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ is projective if
$\mathfrak{K}$ and $\equiv$ are projective and $r$ has a projective presentation $2^{\omega} \rightarrow 2^{\omega}$.

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z} .
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

## Corollaries

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z}
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

## Corollaries

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z}
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

Corollary: [M. 04] On a cone, every hyperarithmetic linear order is bi-embeddable with a computable one.

## Corollaries

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z}
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

Corollary: [M. 04] On a cone, every hyperarithmetic linear order is bi-embeddable with a computable one. Using Hausdorff rank.

## Corollaries

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z}
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

Corollary: [M. 04] On a cone, every hyperarithmetic linear order is bi-embeddable with a computable one. Using Hausdorff rank.

Corollary: [Greenberg-M. 05] On a cone, every hyperarithmetic p-group is bi-embeddable with a computable one.

## Corollaries

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z}
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

Corollary: [M. 04] On a cone, every hyperarithmetic linear order is bi-embeddable with a computable one. Using Hausdorff rank.

Corollary: [Greenberg-M. 05] On a cone, every hyperarithmetic $p$-group is bi-embeddable with a computable one. Using the Ulm rank on p-groups with finite dimensional divisible part.

## Scott Rank

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z}
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

## Scott Rank

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z}
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

## Corollary: (ZFC+PD)

If $T$ is scattered, the class of models of $T$ of low Scott rank satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive on a cone.
where:

## Scott Rank

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z} .
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

## Corollary: (ZFC+PD)

If $T$ is scattered, the class of models of $T$ of low Scott rank satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive on a cone.
where:

## Scott Rank

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z} .
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

## Corollary: (ZFC+PD)

If $T$ is scattered, the class of models of $T$ of low Scott rank satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive on a cone.
where:
Def: $\rho(\mathcal{A})$ is the least $\alpha$ such that if $\mathcal{B} \equiv{ }_{\alpha} \mathcal{A}$, then $\mathcal{B} \cong \mathcal{A}$.

## Scott Rank

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z} .
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

## Corollary: (ZFC+PD)

If $T$ is scattered, the class of models of $T$ of low Scott rank satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive on a cone.
where:
Def: $\rho(\mathcal{A})$ is the least $\alpha$ such that if $\mathcal{B} \equiv{ }_{\alpha} \mathcal{A}$, then $\mathcal{B} \cong \mathcal{A}$.
$\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=$ least $\left\{\omega_{1}^{X}: X\right.$ computes a copy of $\left.\mathcal{A}\right\}$.

## Scott Rank

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z} .
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

## Corollary: (ZFC+PD)

If $T$ is scattered, the class of models of $T$ of low Scott rank satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive on a cone.
where:
Def: $\rho(\mathcal{A})$ is the least $\alpha$ such that if $\mathcal{B} \equiv{ }_{\alpha} \mathcal{A}$, then $\mathcal{B} \cong \mathcal{A}$.
$\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=$ least $\left\{\omega_{1}^{X}: X\right.$ computes a copy of $\left.\mathcal{A}\right\}$.
Obs: For every structure $\mathcal{A}, \rho(\mathcal{A}) \leq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}+1$.

## Scott Rank

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z} .
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

## Corollary: (ZFC+PD)

If $T$ is scattered, the class of models of $T$ of low Scott rank satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive on a cone.
where:
Def: $\rho(\mathcal{A})$ is the least $\alpha$ such that if $\mathcal{B} \equiv{ }_{\alpha} \mathcal{A}$, then $\mathcal{B} \cong \mathcal{A}$.
$\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=$ least $\left\{\omega_{1}^{X}: X\right.$ computes a copy of $\left.\mathcal{A}\right\}$.
Obs: For every structure $\mathcal{A}, \rho(\mathcal{A}) \leq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}+1$.
Def: $\mathcal{A}$ has low Scott rank if $\rho(\mathcal{A})<\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}$.

## A proof of hyp-is-rec

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z} .
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

## A proof of hyp-is-rec

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z} .
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

Pf: Suppose not.

## A proof of hyp-is-rec

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z} .
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

Pf: Suppose not. So, on a cone, the opposite is true.

## A proof of hyp-is-rec

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z} .
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

Pf: Suppose not. So, on a cone, the opposite is true.

- For each $X$ there is and equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member, but no $X$-computable member.


## A proof of hyp-is-rec

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z} .
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

Pf: Suppose not. So, on a cone, the opposite is true.

- For each $X$ there is and equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member, but no $X$-computable member.
- Let $f(X)$ be the least value of $r(Z)$, among $Z$ 's with $Z \leq_{h y p} X$, but $X$ computes nobody equivalent to $Z$.


## A proof of hyp-is-rec

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z} .
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

Pf: Suppose not. So, on a cone, the opposite is true.

- For each $X$ there is and equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member, but no $X$-computable member.
- Let $f(X)$ be the least value of $r(Z)$, among $Z$ 's with $Z \leq_{h y p} X$, but $X$ computes nobody equivalent to $Z$.
- Then $f$ is projective, degree-invariant, and $f(X)<\omega_{1}^{X}$.


## A proof of hyp-is-rec

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z} .
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

Pf: Suppose not. So, on a cone, the opposite is true.

- For each $X$ there is and equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member, but no $X$-computable member.
- Let $f(X)$ be the least value of $r(Z)$, among $Z$ 's with $Z \leq_{h y p} X$, but $X$ computes nobody equivalent to $Z$.
- Then $f$ is projective, degree-invariant, and $f(X)<\omega_{1}^{X}$.
- Thus, $f$ is constant, say equal $\alpha$, on a cone.


## A proof of hyp-is-rec

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z} .
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

Pf: Suppose not. So, on a cone, the opposite is true.

- For each $X$ there is and equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member, but no $X$-computable member.
- Let $f(X)$ be the least value of $r(Z)$, among $Z$ 's with $Z \leq_{h y p} X$, but $X$ computes nobody equivalent to $Z$.
- Then $f$ is projective, degree-invariant, and $f(X)<\omega_{1}^{X}$.
- Thus, $f$ is constant, say equal $\alpha$, on a cone.
- $r^{-1}(\alpha)$ has countably many classes, so some $Y$ computes a member of each.


## A proof of hyp-is-rec

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $(\mathfrak{K}, \equiv, r)$ be scattered projective ranked equivalence relation

$$
\text { such that } \forall Z \in \mathfrak{K}, r(Z)<\omega_{1}^{Z} .
$$

For every $X$ on a cone, (i.e. $\exists Y \forall X \geq_{T} Y$,) every equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member has an $X$-computable member.

Pf: Suppose not. So, on a cone, the opposite is true.

- For each $X$ there is and equivalence class with an $X$-hyperarithmetic member, but no $X$-computable member.
- Let $f(X)$ be the least value of $r(Z)$, among $Z$ 's with $Z \leq_{h y p} X$, but $X$ computes nobody equivalent to $Z$.
- Then $f$ is projective, degree-invariant, and $f(X)<\omega_{1}^{X}$.
- Thus, $f$ is constant, say equal $\alpha$, on a cone.
- $r^{-1}(\alpha)$ has countably many classes, so some $Y$ computes a member of each.
- For that $Y, f(Y) \neq \alpha$.


## The Main Theorem- yet again

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $T$ be a theory with uncountably many countable models.
The following are equivalent:

- T is a counterexample to Vaught's conjecture. $\Leftarrow$
- T satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive on a cone. $\Rightarrow$
- There exists an oracle relative to which

$$
\{\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \models T\}=\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}\right\}
$$

## The Main Theorem- yet again

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $T$ be a theory with uncountably many countable models.
The following are equivalent:

- $T$ is a counterexample to Vaught's conjecture. $\Leftarrow$
- T satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive on a cone. $\Rightarrow$
- There exists an oracle relative to which

$$
\{\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \models T\}=\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}\right\}
$$

## Theorem

If $T$ has strictly more than $\aleph_{1}$ many models, then, relative to every $X$ on a cone, $T$ has an $X$-hyperarithemetic model without an $X$-computable copy.

## Coding within structures

## Def: $X \subseteq \mathbb{N}$ is coded by $\mathcal{A}$ if $X$ is c.e. in every copy of $\mathcal{A}$.

## Coding within structures

## Def: $X \subseteq \mathbb{N}$ is coded by $\mathcal{A}$ if $X$ is c.e. in every copy of $\mathcal{A}$.

$\operatorname{Thm}[$ Knight $]: X$ is coded by $\mathcal{A} \Longleftrightarrow\left(\exists \bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}\right) X \leq_{e} \Sigma_{1-t p_{\mathcal{A}}}(\bar{a})$.

## Coding within structures

Def: $X \subseteq \mathbb{N}$ is coded by $\mathcal{A}$ if $X$ is c.e. in every copy of $\mathcal{A}$.
$\operatorname{Thm}[$ Knight $]: X$ is coded by $\mathcal{A} \Longleftrightarrow\left(\exists \bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}\right) X \leq_{e} \Sigma_{1-t p_{\mathcal{A}}}(\bar{a})$.
Def: $X \subseteq \mathbb{N}$ is weakly coded by $\mathcal{A}$ if $X$ is left-c.e. in every copy of $\mathcal{A}$.

## Coding within structures

Def: $X \subseteq \mathbb{N}$ is coded by $\mathcal{A}$ if $X$ is c.e. in every copy of $\mathcal{A}$.
$\operatorname{Thm}[$ Knight $]: X$ is coded by $\mathcal{A} \Longleftrightarrow\left(\exists \bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}\right) X \leq_{e} \Sigma_{1-t p_{\mathcal{A}}}(\bar{a})$.
Def: $X \subseteq \mathbb{N}$ is weakly coded by $\mathcal{A}$ if $X$ is left-c.e. in every copy of $\mathcal{A}$.
Thm[M.]: Given $\mathbb{K}$, exactly one of the following holds:
Either

- there are countably many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and
- no set can be coded in any $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$ (other than 0 );
or
- there are $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and
- every set can be weakly coded in some $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$;


## Coding within structures

Def: $X \subseteq \mathbb{N}$ is coded by $\mathcal{A}$ if $X$ is c.e. in every copy of $\mathcal{A}$.
$\operatorname{Thm}[$ Knight $]: X$ is coded by $\mathcal{A} \Longleftrightarrow\left(\exists \bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}\right) X \leq_{e} \Sigma_{1-t p_{\mathcal{A}}}(\bar{a})$.
Def: $X \subseteq \mathbb{N}$ is weakly coded by $\mathcal{A}$ if $X$ is left-c.e. in every copy of $\mathcal{A}$.
Thm[M.]: Given $\mathbb{K}$, exactly one of the following holds:
Either

- there are countably many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and
- no set can be coded in any $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$ (other than 0 );
or
- there are $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and
- every set can be weakly coded in some $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$;
relative to an oracle.


## Examples

Thm[Ritcher]: No set can be coded in a linear ordering.

## Examples

Thm[Ritcher]: No set can be coded in a linear ordering.

Thm[Ritcher]: No set can be coded in a Boolean algebra.

## Examples

Thm[Ritcher]: No set can be coded in a linear ordering.

Thm[Ritcher]: No set can be coded in a Boolean algebra.

Obs: No set can be coded in an equivalence structure.

## Examples

Thm[Ritcher]: No set can be coded in a linear ordering.

Thm[Ritcher]: No set can be coded in a Boolean algebra.

Obs: No set can be coded in an equivalence structure.

Obs: Every set can be coded in a graph.

## Examples

Thm[Ritcher]: No set can be coded in a linear ordering.

Thm[Ritcher]: No set can be coded in a Boolean algebra.

Obs: No set can be coded in an equivalence structure.

Obs: Every set can be coded in a graph.
Obs: Every set can be coded in a group.

## Examples

Thm[Ritcher]: No set can be coded in a linear ordering.

Thm[Ritcher]: No set can be coded in a Boolean algebra.

Obs: No set can be coded in an equivalence structure.

Obs: Every set can be coded in a graph.
Obs: Every set can be coded in a group.
Obs: Every set can be coded in a ring.

## Examples

Thm[Ritcher]: No set can be coded in a linear ordering.

Thm[Ritcher]: No set can be coded in a Boolean algebra.

Obs: No set can be coded in an equivalence structure.

Obs: Every set can be coded in a graph.
Obs: Every set can be coded in a group.
Obs: Every set can be coded in a ring.
Obs: Every set can be coded in a field.

## Examples

Thm[Ritcher]: No set can be coded in a linear ordering.

Thm[Ritcher]: No set can be coded in a Boolean algebra.

Obs: No set can be coded in an equivalence structure.

Obs: Every set can be coded in a graph.
Obs: Every set can be coded in a group.
Obs: Every set can be coded in a ring.
Obs: Every set can be coded in a field.

## Dichotomy for $\Sigma_{1}$-types

Thm[M.]: Given $\mathbb{K}$, exactly one of the following holds:
(1) There are countably many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and no set can be coded in any $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$ (other than 0 ); relative to an oracle.
(2) There are $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and every set can be weakly coded in some $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$; relative to an oracle.

## Dichotomy for $\Sigma_{1}$-types

Thm[M.]: Given $\mathbb{K}$, exactly one of the following holds:
(1) There are countably many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and no set can be coded in any $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$ (other than 0 ); relative to an oracle.
(2) There are $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and every set can be weakly coded in some $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$; relative to an oracle.

## Pf:

- The set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$.


## Dichotomy for $\Sigma_{1}$-types

Thm[M.]: Given $\mathbb{K}$, exactly one of the following holds:
(1) There are countably many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and no set can be coded in any $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$ (other than 0 ); relative to an oracle.
(2) There are $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and every set can be weakly coded in some $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$; relative to an oracle.

## Pf:

- The set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$. So has size either countable or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.


## Dichotomy for $\Sigma_{1}$-types

Thm[M.]: Given $\mathbb{K}$, exactly one of the following holds:
(1) There are countably many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and no set can be coded in any $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$ (other than 0 ); relative to an oracle.
(2) There are $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and every set can be weakly coded in some $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$; relative to an oracle.

## Pf:

- The set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$. So has size either countable or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- If it is countable, then only countably many sets are coded. Choose a cone above them.


## Dichotomy for $\Sigma_{1}$-types

Thm[M.]: Given $\mathbb{K}$, exactly one of the following holds:
(1) There are countably many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and no set can be coded in any $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$ (other than 0 ); relative to an oracle.
(2) There are $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and every set can be weakly coded in some $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$; relative to an oracle.

## Pf:

- The set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$. So has size either countable or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- If it is countable, then only countably many sets are coded. Choose a cone above them.
- Otherwise, suppose $\mathbb{K}$ realizes continuum many 0 - $\Sigma_{1}$-types (i.e. no variables).


## Dichotomy for $\Sigma_{1}$-types

Thm[M.]: Given $\mathbb{K}$, exactly one of the following holds:
(1) There are countably many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and no set can be coded in any $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$ (other than 0 ); relative to an oracle.
(2) There are $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and every set can be weakly coded in some $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$; relative to an oracle.

## Pf:

- The set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$. So has size either countable or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- If it is countable, then only countably many sets are coded. Choose a cone above them.
- Otherwise, suppose $\mathbb{K}$ realizes continuum many 0 - $\Sigma_{1}$-types (i.e. no variables).
- Let $T$ be a perfect set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.


## Dichotomy for $\Sigma_{1}$-types

Thm[M.]: Given $\mathbb{K}$, exactly one of the following holds:
(1) There are countably many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and no set can be coded in any $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$ (other than 0 ); relative to an oracle.
(2) There are $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and every set can be weakly coded in some $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$; relative to an oracle.

## Pf:

- The set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$. So has size either countable or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- If it is countable, then only countably many sets are coded. Choose a cone above them.
- Otherwise, suppose $\mathbb{K}$ realizes continuum many 0 - $\Sigma_{1}$-types (i.e. no variables).
- Let $T$ be a perfect set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
- Assume $T$ is computable.


## Dichotomy for $\Sigma_{1}$-types

Thm[M.]: Given $\mathbb{K}$, exactly one of the following holds:
(1) There are countably many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and no set can be coded in any $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$ (other than 0 ); relative to an oracle.
(2) There are $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and every set can be weakly coded in some $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$; relative to an oracle.

## Pf:

- The set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$. So has size either countable or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- If it is countable, then only countably many sets are coded. Choose a cone above them.
- Otherwise, suppose $\mathbb{K}$ realizes continuum many 0 - $\Sigma_{1}$-types (i.e. no variables).
- Let $T$ be a perfect set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
- Assume $T$ is computable. Otherwise, we work in the cone above $T$.


## Dichotomy for $\Sigma_{1}$-types

Thm[M.]: Given $\mathbb{K}$, exactly one of the following holds:
(1) There are countably many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and no set can be coded in any $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$ (other than 0 ); relative to an oracle.
(2) There are $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and every set can be weakly coded in some $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$; relative to an oracle.

## Pf:

- The set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$. So has size either countable or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- If it is countable, then only countably many sets are coded. Choose a cone above them.
- Otherwise, suppose $\mathbb{K}$ realizes continuum many 0 - $\Sigma_{1}$-types (i.e. no variables).
- Let $T$ be a perfect set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
- Assume $T$ is computable. Otherwise, we work in the cone above $T$.
- For each $X$, consider the type $T(X)$, and let $\mathcal{A}_{X} \in \mathbb{K}$ have $\Sigma_{1}$-type $T(X)$.


## Dichotomy for $\Sigma_{1}$-types

Thm[M.]: Given $\mathbb{K}$, exactly one of the following holds:
(1) There are countably many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and no set can be coded in any $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$ (other than 0 ); relative to an oracle.
(2) There are $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and every set can be weakly coded in some $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$; relative to an oracle.

## Pf:

- The set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$. So has size either countable or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- If it is countable, then only countably many sets are coded. Choose a cone above them.
- Otherwise, suppose $\mathbb{K}$ realizes continuum many 0 - $\Sigma_{1}$-types (i.e. no variables).
- Let $T$ be a perfect set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
- Assume $T$ is computable. Otherwise, we work in the cone above $T$.
- For each $X$, consider the type $T(X)$, and let $\mathcal{A}_{X} \in \mathbb{K}$ have $\Sigma_{1}$-type $T(X)$.
- Therefore, $T(X)$ is c.e. in every copy of $\mathcal{A}$.


## Dichotomy for $\Sigma_{1}$-types

Thm[M.]: Given $\mathbb{K}$, exactly one of the following holds:
(1) There are countably many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and no set can be coded in any $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$ (other than 0 ); relative to an oracle.
(2) There are $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and every set can be weakly coded in some $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$; relative to an oracle.

## Pf:

- The set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$. So has size either countable or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- If it is countable, then only countably many sets are coded. Choose a cone above them.
- Otherwise, suppose $\mathbb{K}$ realizes continuum many 0 - $\Sigma_{1}$-types (i.e. no variables).
- Let $T$ be a perfect set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
- Assume $T$ is computable. Otherwise, we work in the cone above $T$.
- For each $X$, consider the type $T(X)$, and let $\mathcal{A}_{X} \in \mathbb{K}$ have $\Sigma_{1}$-type $T(X)$.
- Therefore, $T(X)$ is c.e. in every copy of $\mathcal{A}$.
- Suppose $T$ preserves $\leq_{\text {lex }}$ in $2^{\omega}$.


## Dichotomy for $\Sigma_{1}$-types

Thm[M.]: Given $\mathbb{K}$, exactly one of the following holds:
(1) There are countably many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and no set can be coded in any $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$ (other than 0 ); relative to an oracle.
(2) There are $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$, and every set can be weakly coded in some $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$; relative to an oracle.

## Pf:

- The set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$. So has size either countable or $2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- If it is countable, then only countably many sets are coded. Choose a cone above them.
- Otherwise, suppose $\mathbb{K}$ realizes continuum many 0 - $\Sigma_{1}$-types (i.e. no variables).
- Let $T$ be a perfect set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
- Assume $T$ is computable. Otherwise, we work in the cone above $T$.
- For each $X$, consider the type $T(X)$, and let $\mathcal{A}_{X} \in \mathbb{K}$ have $\Sigma_{1}$-type $T(X)$.
- Therefore, $T(X)$ is c.e. in every copy of $\mathcal{A}$.
- Suppose $T$ preserves $\leq_{l e x}$ in $2^{\omega}$. Hence $X$ is left c.e. in every copy of $\mathcal{A}$.


## Constructing structures

## Assume $\mathcal{L}$ is relational.

## Constructing structures

Assume $\mathcal{L}$ is relational.

Thm: Let $\mathbb{K}$ be $\Pi_{2}^{c}$ axiomatizable, and $\mathbb{K}^{\text {fin }}$ computable, then $\mathbb{K}$ has a computable structure.
(where $\mathbb{K}^{\text {fin }}$ is the set of finite substructures of structures in $\mathbb{K}$.)

## Constructing structures

Assume $\mathcal{L}$ is relational.

Thm: Let $\mathbb{K}$ be $\Pi_{2}^{c}$ axiomatizable, and $\mathbb{K}^{\text {fin }}$ computable, then $\mathbb{K}$ has a computable structure.
(where $\mathbb{K}^{\text {fin }}$ is the set of finite substructures of structures in $\mathbb{K}$.)

Pf: Write the axiom as $\bigwedge_{i} \forall \bar{y} \varphi_{i}(\bar{y})$, where $\varphi$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{c}$.

## Constructing structures

Assume $\mathcal{L}$ is relational.

Thm: Let $\mathbb{K}$ be $\Pi_{2}^{c}$ axiomatizable, and $\mathbb{K}^{\text {fin }}$ computable, then $\mathbb{K}$ has a computable structure. (where $\mathbb{K}^{\text {fin }}$ is the set of finite substructures of structures in $\mathbb{K}$.)

Pf: Write the axiom as $\bigwedge_{i} \forall \bar{y} \varphi_{i}(\bar{y})$, where $\varphi$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{c}$. We define $\mathcal{A}$ as a limit of finite structures $\mathcal{A}_{1} \subseteq \mathcal{A}_{2} \subseteq \cdots$, with $\mathcal{A}_{i} \in \mathbb{K}^{\text {fin }}$.

## Constructing structures

Assume $\mathcal{L}$ is relational.

Thm: Let $\mathbb{K}$ be $\Pi_{2}^{c}$ axiomatizable, and $\mathbb{K}^{\text {fin }}$ computable, then $\mathbb{K}$ has a computable structure. (where $\mathbb{K}^{\text {fin }}$ is the set of finite substructures of structures in $\mathbb{K}$.)

Pf: Write the axiom as $\bigwedge_{i} \forall \bar{y} \varphi_{i}(\bar{y})$, where $\varphi$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{c}$.
We define $\mathcal{A}$ as a limit of finite structures $\mathcal{A}_{1} \subseteq \mathcal{A}_{2} \subseteq \cdots$, with $\mathcal{A}_{i} \in \mathbb{K}^{\text {fin }}$. For each $i$ and elements $\bar{c} \in \mathcal{A}$, we have the requirement $\mathcal{A} \models \varphi_{i}(\bar{c})$.

## Constructing structures

Assume $\mathcal{L}$ is relational.

Thm: Let $\mathbb{K}$ be $\Pi_{2}^{c}$ axiomatizable, and $\mathbb{K}^{\text {fin }}$ computable, then $\mathbb{K}$ has a computable structure. (where $\mathbb{K}^{\text {fin }}$ is the set of finite substructures of structures in $\mathbb{K}$.)

Pf: Write the axiom as $\bigwedge_{i} \forall \bar{y} \varphi_{i}(\bar{y})$, where $\varphi$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{c}$.
We define $\mathcal{A}$ as a limit of finite structures $\mathcal{A}_{1} \subseteq \mathcal{A}_{2} \subseteq \cdots$, with $\mathcal{A}_{i} \in \mathbb{K}^{\text {fin }}$. For each $i$ and elements $\bar{c} \in \mathcal{A}$, we have the requirement $\mathcal{A} \models \varphi_{i}(\bar{c})$. At each stage $s$, define $\mathcal{A}_{s}$ so that it satisfies one more requirement:

## Constructing structures

Assume $\mathcal{L}$ is relational.

Thm: Let $\mathbb{K}$ be $\Pi_{2}^{c}$ axiomatizable, and $\mathbb{K}^{\text {fin }}$ computable, then $\mathbb{K}$ has a computable structure. (where $\mathbb{K}^{\text {fin }}$ is the set of finite substructures of structures in $\mathbb{K}$.)

Pf: Write the axiom as $\bigwedge_{i} \forall \bar{y} \varphi_{i}(\bar{y})$, where $\varphi$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{c}$.
We define $\mathcal{A}$ as a limit of finite structures $\mathcal{A}_{1} \subseteq \mathcal{A}_{2} \subseteq \cdots$, with $\mathcal{A}_{i} \in \mathbb{K}^{\text {fin }}$. For each $i$ and elements $\bar{c} \in \mathcal{A}$, we have the requirement $\mathcal{A} \models \varphi_{i}(\bar{c})$. At each stage $s$, define $\mathcal{A}_{s}$ so that it satisfies one more requirement: If $\varphi_{i}(\bar{c}) \equiv \bigvee_{j} \exists(\bar{x}) \psi_{i, j}(\bar{c}, \bar{x})$, search for $j, \mathcal{A}_{s} \in \mathbb{K}^{\text {fin }}$ and $\bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}_{s}$ such that $\mathcal{A}_{s-1} \subseteq \mathcal{A}_{s}$ and $\mathcal{A}_{s}=\psi_{i, j}(\bar{c}, \bar{a})$.

## Constructing structures

Corollary: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}$, and $t$ is a computable $\Sigma_{1}$-type in $\mathbb{K}$, then there is a computable structure in $\mathbb{K}$ realizing $t$.

## Constructing structures

Corollary: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}$, and $t$ is a computable $\Sigma_{1}$-type in $\mathbb{K}$, then there is a computable structure in $\mathbb{K}$ realizing $t$.

Pf: Add the $\Sigma_{1}$-type to the theory.

## Constructing structures

Corollary: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}$, and $t$ is a computable $\Sigma_{1}$-type in $\mathbb{K}$, then there is a computable structure in $\mathbb{K}$ realizing $t$.

Pf: Add the $\Sigma_{1}$-type to the theory. Use the $\Sigma_{1}$ to enumerate the finite substructures.

## Constructing structures

Corollary: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}$, and $t$ is a computable $\Sigma_{1}$-type in $\mathbb{K}$, then there is a computable structure in $\mathbb{K}$ realizing $t$.

Pf: Add the $\Sigma_{1}$-type to the theory. Use the $\Sigma_{1}$ to enumerate the finite substructures.
Corollary: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{i n}$, and realizes $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types, then for every $X$, there is an $X$-computable structure which weakly codes $X$, relative to an oracle.

## Constructing structures

Corollary: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}$, and $t$ is a computable $\Sigma_{1}$-type in $\mathbb{K}$, then there is a computable structure in $\mathbb{K}$ realizing $t$.

Pf: Add the $\Sigma_{1}$-type to the theory. Use the $\Sigma_{1}$ to enumerate the finite substructures.
Corollary: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{i n}$, and realizes $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types, then for every $X$, there is an $X$-computable structure which weakly codes $X$, relative to an oracle.

Pf: Let $T$ be a perfect set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types.

## Constructing structures

Corollary: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}$, and $t$ is a computable $\Sigma_{1}$-type in $\mathbb{K}$, then there is a computable structure in $\mathbb{K}$ realizing $t$.

Pf: Add the $\Sigma_{1}$-type to the theory. Use the $\Sigma_{1}$ to enumerate the finite substructures.
Corollary: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{i n}$, and realizes $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types, then for every $X$, there is an $X$-computable structure which weakly codes $X$, relative to an oracle.

Pf: Let $T$ be a perfect set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types. Assume it's computable, and that so is the axiom.

## Constructing structures

Corollary: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}$, and $t$ is a computable $\Sigma_{1}$-type in $\mathbb{K}$, then there is a computable structure in $\mathbb{K}$ realizing $t$.

Pf: Add the $\Sigma_{1}$-type to the theory. Use the $\Sigma_{1}$ to enumerate the finite substructures.
Corollary: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{i n}$, and realizes $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types, then for every $X$, there is an $X$-computable structure which weakly codes $X$, relative to an oracle.

Pf: Let $T$ be a perfect set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types. Assume it's computable, and that so is the axiom. Given $X$, use $T(X)$ to build $\mathcal{A}_{X}$ with $\Sigma_{1}$-type $T(X)$.

## Constructing structures

Corollary: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}$, and $t$ is a computable $\Sigma_{1}$-type in $\mathbb{K}$, then there is a computable structure in $\mathbb{K}$ realizing $t$.

Pf: Add the $\Sigma_{1}$-type to the theory. Use the $\Sigma_{1}$ to enumerate the finite substructures.
Corollary: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{i n}$, and realizes $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types, then for every $X$, there is an $X$-computable structure which weakly codes $X$, relative to an oracle.

Pf: Let $T$ be a perfect set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types. Assume it's computable, and that so is the axiom. Given $X$, use $T(X)$ to build $\mathcal{A}_{X}$ with $\Sigma_{1}$-type $T(X)$. $\mathcal{A}_{X}$ weakly codes $X$.

## Constructing structures

Corollary: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}$, and $t$ is a computable $\Sigma_{1}$-type in $\mathbb{K}$, then there is a computable structure in $\mathbb{K}$ realizing $t$.

Pf: Add the $\Sigma_{1}$-type to the theory. Use the $\Sigma_{1}$ to enumerate the finite substructures.
Corollary: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{i n}$, and realizes $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types, then for every $X$, there is an $X$-computable structure which weakly codes $X$, relative to an oracle.

Pf: Let $T$ be a perfect set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types. Assume it's computable, and that so is the axiom. Given $X$, use $T(X)$ to build $\mathcal{A}_{X}$ with $\Sigma_{1}$-type $T(X)$. $\mathcal{A}_{X}$ weakly codes $X$.

Corollary: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}$, and realizes $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types, then for every $Y$, there is a $Y^{\prime}$-computable structure, not $Y$-computable, relative to an oracle.

## Constructing structures

Corollary: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}$, and $t$ is a computable $\Sigma_{1}$-type in $\mathbb{K}$, then there is a computable structure in $\mathbb{K}$ realizing $t$.

Pf: Add the $\Sigma_{1}$-type to the theory. Use the $\Sigma_{1}$ to enumerate the finite substructures.
Corollary: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{i n}$, and realizes $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types, then for every $X$, there is an $X$-computable structure which weakly codes $X$, relative to an oracle.

Pf: Let $T$ be a perfect set of $\Sigma_{1}$-types. Assume it's computable, and that so is the axiom. Given $X$, use $T(X)$ to build $\mathcal{A}_{X}$ with $\Sigma_{1}$-type $T(X)$. $\mathcal{A}_{X}$ weakly codes $X$.

Corollary: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}$, and realizes $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types, then for every $Y$, there is a $Y^{\prime}$-computable structure, not $Y$-computable, relative to an oracle.

Pf: For every $Y, Y^{\prime}$ computes an $X$ which is not $Y$-left c.e.

## Making a theory $\Pi_{2}^{\text {in }}$

## Let $T$ be an $\mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence.

## Making a theory $\Pi_{2}^{\text {in }}$

Let $T$ be an $\mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence.
For each sub-formula $\varphi(\bar{x})$ of $T$, consider a new relation symbol $R_{\varphi}(\bar{x})$ such that $R_{\varphi}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \varphi(\bar{x})$.

## Making a theory $\Pi_{2}^{\text {in }}$

Let $T$ be an $\mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence.
For each sub-formula $\varphi(\bar{x})$ of $T$, consider a new relation symbol $R_{\varphi}(\bar{x})$ such that $R_{\varphi}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \varphi(\bar{x})$.

$$
\text { Let } \hat{\mathcal{L}}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{\varphi}: \varphi \text { a subformula of } T\right\} \text {. }
$$

## Making a theory $\Pi_{2}^{\text {in }}$

Let $T$ be an $\mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence.
For each sub-formula $\varphi(\bar{x})$ of $T$, consider a new relation symbol $R_{\varphi}(\bar{x})$ such that $R_{\varphi}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \varphi(\bar{x})$.

$$
\text { Let } \hat{\mathcal{L}}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{\varphi}: \varphi \text { a subformula of } T\right\} \text {. }
$$

Consider the axioms which define these new relations:

## Making a theory $\Pi_{2}^{\text {in }}$

Let $T$ be an $\mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence.
For each sub-formula $\varphi(\bar{x})$ of $T$, consider a new relation symbol $R_{\varphi}(\bar{x})$ such that $R_{\varphi}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \varphi(\bar{x})$.

$$
\text { Let } \hat{\mathcal{L}}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{\varphi}: \varphi \text { a subformula of } T\right\} \text {. }
$$

Consider the axioms which define these new relations: For instance, if $\varphi(\bar{x})$ is of the form $(\forall y) \psi(\bar{x}, y)$

## Making a theory $\Pi_{2}^{\text {in }}$

Let $T$ be an $\mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence.
For each sub-formula $\varphi(\bar{x})$ of $T$, consider a new relation symbol $R_{\varphi}(\bar{x})$ such that $R_{\varphi}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \varphi(\bar{x})$.

$$
\text { Let } \hat{\mathcal{L}}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{\varphi}: \varphi \text { a subformula of } T\right\} \text {. }
$$

Consider the axioms which define these new relations: For instance, if $\varphi(\bar{x})$ is of the form $(\forall y) \psi(\bar{x}, y)$

$$
(\forall \bar{x}) \quad R_{(\forall y) \psi}(\bar{x}) \leftrightarrow(\forall y) R_{\psi}(\bar{x}, y) .
$$

## Making a theory $\Pi_{2}^{\text {in }}$

Let $T$ be an $\mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence.
For each sub-formula $\varphi(\bar{x})$ of $T$, consider a new relation symbol $R_{\varphi}(\bar{x})$ such that $R_{\varphi}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \varphi(\bar{x})$.

$$
\text { Let } \hat{\mathcal{L}}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{\varphi}: \varphi \text { a subformula of } T\right\} \text {. }
$$

Consider the axioms which define these new relations: For instance, if $\varphi(\bar{x})$ is of the form $(\forall y) \psi(\bar{x}, y)$

$$
(\forall \bar{x}) \quad R_{(\forall y) \psi}(\bar{x}) \leftrightarrow(\forall y) R_{\psi}(\bar{x}, y) .
$$

The Morleyization, $\hat{T}$, of $T$ consist of $R_{T}()$ together with all these axioms.

## Making a theory $\Pi_{2}^{\text {in }}$

Let $T$ be an $\mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence.
For each sub-formula $\varphi(\bar{x})$ of $T$, consider a new relation symbol $R_{\varphi}(\bar{x})$ such that $R_{\varphi}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \varphi(\bar{x})$.

$$
\text { Let } \hat{\mathcal{L}}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{\varphi}: \varphi \text { a subformula of } T\right\} \text {. }
$$

Consider the axioms which define these new relations: For instance, if $\varphi(\bar{x})$ is of the form $(\forall y) \psi(\bar{x}, y)$

$$
(\forall \bar{x}) \quad R_{(\forall y) \psi}(\bar{x}) \leftrightarrow(\forall y) R_{\psi}(\bar{x}, y) .
$$

The Morleyization, $\hat{T}$, of $T$ consist of $R_{T}()$ together with all these axioms.

- $\hat{T}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{i n}$.


## Making a theory $\Pi_{2}^{\text {in }}$

Let $T$ be an $\mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence.
For each sub-formula $\varphi(\bar{x})$ of $T$, consider a new relation symbol $R_{\varphi}(\bar{x})$ such that $R_{\varphi}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \varphi(\bar{x})$.

$$
\text { Let } \hat{\mathcal{L}}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{\varphi}: \varphi \text { a subformula of } T\right\} .
$$

Consider the axioms which define these new relations:
For instance, if $\varphi(\bar{x})$ is of the form $(\forall y) \psi(\bar{x}, y)$

$$
(\forall \bar{x}) \quad R_{(\forall y) \psi}(\bar{x}) \leftrightarrow(\forall y) R_{\psi}(\bar{x}, y) .
$$

The Morleyization, $\hat{T}$, of $T$ consist of $R_{T}()$ together with all these axioms.

- $\hat{T}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{i n}$.
- There is $1-1$ correspondence between models of $T$ and those of $\hat{T}$ :


## Making a theory $\Pi_{2}^{\text {in }}$

Let $T$ be an $\mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence.
For each sub-formula $\varphi(\bar{x})$ of $T$, consider a new relation symbol $R_{\varphi}(\bar{x})$ such that $R_{\varphi}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \varphi(\bar{x})$.

$$
\text { Let } \hat{\mathcal{L}}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{\varphi}: \varphi \text { a subformula of } T\right\} .
$$

Consider the axioms which define these new relations:
For instance, if $\varphi(\bar{x})$ is of the form $(\forall y) \psi(\bar{x}, y)$

$$
(\forall \bar{x}) \quad R_{(\forall y) \psi}(\bar{x}) \leftrightarrow(\forall y) R_{\psi}(\bar{x}, y) .
$$

The Morleyization, $\hat{T}$, of $T$ consist of $R_{T}()$ together with all these axioms.

- $\hat{T}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{i n}$.
- There is 1-1 correspondence between models of $T$ and those of $\hat{T}$ :
- If $\hat{\mathcal{A}} \models \hat{T}$, then $\hat{\mathcal{A}}$ computes $\mathcal{A}$ with $\mathcal{A} \models T$.


## Making a theory $\Pi_{2}^{\text {in }}$

Let $T$ be an $\mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence.
For each sub-formula $\varphi(\bar{x})$ of $T$, consider a new relation symbol $R_{\varphi}(\bar{x})$ such that $R_{\varphi}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \varphi(\bar{x})$.

$$
\text { Let } \hat{\mathcal{L}}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{\varphi}: \varphi \text { a subformula of } T\right\} .
$$

Consider the axioms which define these new relations:
For instance, if $\varphi(\bar{x})$ is of the form $(\forall y) \psi(\bar{x}, y)$

$$
(\forall \bar{x}) \quad R_{(\forall y) \psi}(\bar{x}) \leftrightarrow(\forall y) R_{\psi}(\bar{x}, y) .
$$

The Morleyization, $\hat{T}$, of $T$ consist of $R_{T}()$ together with all these axioms.

- $\hat{T}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{i n}$.
- There is 1-1 correspondence between models of $T$ and those of $\hat{T}$ :
- If $\hat{\mathcal{A}} \models \hat{T}$, then $\hat{\mathcal{A}}$ computes $\mathcal{A}$ with $\mathcal{A} \models T$.
- Assuming $T$ is $\Pi_{\alpha}^{c}$, if $\mathcal{A} \models T$, then $\mathcal{A}^{(\alpha)}$ computes $\hat{\mathcal{A}}$ with $\hat{\mathcal{A}} \models \hat{T}$.


## The dichotomy

Let $\mathbb{K}$ be a Borel class of countable structures. Let $\alpha$ be an ordinal.

## The dichotomy

Let $\mathbb{K}$ be a Borel class of countable structures. Let $\alpha$ be an ordinal.

Thm[M. 09]: Either

- There are countably many $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
or
- There are continuum many $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.


## The dichotomy

Let $\mathbb{K}$ be a Borel class of countable structures.
Let $\alpha$ be an ordinal.

Thm[M. 09]: Either

- There are countably many $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
- using $\alpha$ jumps we can distinguish countably many struct. in $\mathbb{K}$;
or
- There are continuum many $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
- using $\alpha$ jumps we can distinguish continuum many struct. in $\mathbb{K}$;


## Back and forth relations

If so we say that $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\alpha$-back-and-forth below $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ :

$$
(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}) \Longleftrightarrow \forall \beta<\alpha \forall \bar{d} \in \mathcal{B}^{<\omega} \exists \bar{c} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}
$$

$$
(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}, \bar{c}) \geq_{\beta}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}, \bar{d})
$$

## Back and forth relations

If so we say that $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\alpha$-back-and-forth below $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ :
$(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}) \Longleftrightarrow \forall \beta<\alpha \forall \bar{d} \in \mathcal{B}^{<\omega} \exists \bar{c} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$

$$
(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}, \bar{c}) \geq_{\beta}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}, \bar{d})
$$

$(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{0}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ if they satisfy the same atomic formulas.

## Back and forth relations

If so we say that $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\alpha$-back-and-forth below $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ : $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}) \Longleftrightarrow \forall \beta<\alpha \forall \bar{d} \in \mathcal{B}^{<\omega} \exists \bar{c} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$

$$
(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}, \bar{c}) \geq_{\beta}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}, \bar{d})
$$

$(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{0}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ if they satisfy the same atomic formulas.
Theorem[Ash-Knight; Karp] Let $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ and $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ be structures. TFAE
(1) $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$

## Back and forth relations

If so we say that $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\alpha$-back-and-forth below $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ : $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}) \Longleftrightarrow \forall \beta<\alpha \forall \bar{d} \in \mathcal{B}^{<\omega} \exists \bar{c} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$

$$
(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}, \bar{c}) \geq_{\beta}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}, \bar{d})
$$

$(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{0}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ if they satisfy the same atomic formulas.
Theorem[Ash-Knight; Karp] Let $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ and $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ be structures. TFAE
(1) $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$
(2) $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-\operatorname{tp}_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a}) \subseteq \Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-\operatorname{tp}_{\mathcal{B}}(\bar{b})$.

## Back and forth relations

If so we say that $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\alpha$-back-and-forth below $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ : $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}) \Longleftrightarrow \forall \beta<\alpha \forall \bar{d} \in \mathcal{B}^{<\omega} \exists \bar{c} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$

$$
(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}, \bar{c}) \geq_{\beta}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}, \bar{d})
$$

$(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{0}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ if they satisfy the same atomic formulas.
Theorem[Ash-Knight; Karp] Let $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ and $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ be structures. TFAE
(1) $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$
(2) $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-t p_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a}) \subseteq \Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-t p_{\mathcal{B}}(\bar{b})$.
(3) Given $(\mathcal{C}, \bar{c})$ that's isomorphic to either $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ or $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$, deciding whether $(\mathcal{C}, \bar{c}) \cong(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}_{\alpha}^{0}$-hard.

## Back and forth relations

If so we say that $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\alpha$-back-and-forth below $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ :
$(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}) \Longleftrightarrow \forall \beta<\alpha \forall \bar{d} \in \mathcal{B}^{<\omega} \exists \bar{c} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$

$$
(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}, \bar{c}) \geq_{\beta}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}, \bar{d})
$$

$(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{0}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ if they satisfy the same atomic formulas.
Theorem[Ash-Knight; Karp] Let $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ and $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ be structures. TFAE
(1) $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$
(2) $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-t p_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a}) \subseteq \Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-t p_{\mathcal{B}}(\bar{b})$.
(3) Given $(\mathcal{C}, \bar{c})$ that's isomorphic to either $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ or $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$, deciding whether $(\mathcal{C}, \bar{c}) \cong(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}_{\alpha}^{0}$-hard.

Let $\mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})=\frac{\{(\mathcal{A}, \overline{\mathbf{a}}): \mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}, \overline{\mathbf{a}} \in \mathcal{A}\}}{\equiv{ }_{\alpha}}$

## Back and forth relations

If so we say that $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\alpha$-back-and-forth below $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ :
$(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}) \Longleftrightarrow \forall \beta<\alpha \forall \bar{d} \in \mathcal{B}^{<\omega} \exists \bar{c} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$

$$
(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}, \bar{c}) \geq_{\beta}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}, \bar{d})
$$

$(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{0}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ if they satisfy the same atomic formulas.
Theorem[Ash-Knight; Karp] Let $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ and $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ be structures. TFAE
(1) $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$
(2) $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-t p_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a}) \subseteq \Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-t p_{\mathcal{B}}(\bar{b})$.
(3) Given $(\mathcal{C}, \bar{c})$ that's isomorphic to either $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ or $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$, deciding whether $(\mathcal{C}, \bar{c}) \cong(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}_{\alpha}^{0}$-hard.

Let $\mathbf{b} \mathbf{f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})=\frac{\{(\mathcal{A}, \overline{\mathrm{a}}): \mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}, \bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}\}}{\equiv_{\alpha}}=$ the set of $\Pi_{\alpha}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.

## Back and forth relations

If so we say that $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\alpha$-back-and-forth below $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ :
$(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}) \Longleftrightarrow \forall \beta<\alpha \forall \bar{d} \in \mathcal{B}^{<\omega} \exists \bar{c} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$

$$
(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}, \bar{c}) \geq_{\beta}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}, \bar{d})
$$

$(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{0}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ if they satisfy the same atomic formulas.
Theorem[Ash-Knight; Karp] Let $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ and $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ be structures. TFAE
(1) $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$
(2) $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-t p_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a}) \subseteq \Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-t p_{\mathcal{B}}(\bar{b})$.
(3) Given $(\mathcal{C}, \bar{c})$ that's isomorphic to either $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ or $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$, deciding whether $(\mathcal{C}, \bar{c}) \cong(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}_{\alpha}^{0}$-hard.

Let $\mathbf{b} \mathbf{f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})=\frac{\{(\mathcal{A}, \overline{\mathrm{a}}): \mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}, \bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}\}}{\equiv_{\alpha}}=$ the set of $\Pi_{\alpha}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
$\equiv_{\alpha}$ is Borel, so, by [Silver 80], bf $\alpha(\mathbb{K})$ has size either countable or continuum.

## Examples

For $\mathbb{K}=$ linear orderings

- $\mathbf{b f}_{1}(\mathbb{K})$ and $\mathbf{b} \mathbf{f}_{2}(\mathbb{K})$ are countable.


## Examples

For $\mathbb{K}=$ linear orderings

- $\mathbf{b} \mathbf{f}_{1}(\mathbb{K})$ and $\mathbf{b} \mathbf{f}_{2}(\mathbb{K})$ are countable.
- $\mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})$ has size $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ for $\alpha \geq 3$.


## Examples

For $\mathbb{K}=$ linear orderings

- $\mathbf{b f}_{1}(\mathbb{K})$ and $\mathbf{b} \mathbf{f}_{2}(\mathbb{K})$ are countable.
- $\mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})$ has size $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ for $\alpha \geq 3$.

For $\mathbb{K}=$ equivalence structures

- $\mathbf{b f}_{1}(\mathbb{K})$ is countable.
- $\mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})$ has size $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ for $\alpha \geq 2$.


## Examples

For $\mathbb{K}=$ linear orderings

- $\mathbf{b f}_{1}(\mathbb{K})$ and $\mathbf{b} \mathbf{f}_{2}(\mathbb{K})$ are countable.
- $\mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})$ has size $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ for $\alpha \geq 3$.

For $\mathbb{K}=$ equivalence structures

- $\mathbf{b f}_{1}(\mathbb{K})$ is countable.
- $\mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})$ has size $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ for $\alpha \geq 2$.

For $\mathbb{K}=$ Boolean algebras

- $\mathbf{b} \mathbf{f}_{n}(\mathbb{K})$ is countable for all $n \in \omega$.
- $\mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})$ has size $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ for all $\alpha \geq \omega$.


## Examples

For $\mathbb{K}=$ linear orderings

- $\mathbf{b f}_{1}(\mathbb{K})$ and $\mathbf{b} \mathbf{f}_{2}(\mathbb{K})$ are countable.
- $\mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})$ has size $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ for $\alpha \geq 3$.

For $\mathbb{K}=$ equivalence structures

- $\mathbf{b f}_{1}(\mathbb{K})$ is countable.
- $\mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})$ has size $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ for $\alpha \geq 2$.

For $\mathbb{K}=$ Boolean algebras

- $\mathbf{b} \mathbf{f}_{n}(\mathbb{K})$ is countable for all $n \in \omega$.
- $\mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})$ has size $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ for all $\alpha \geq \omega$.

For $\mathbb{K}=$ Fields

- $\mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})$ has size $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ for all $\alpha$.


## The dichotomy

Let $\mathbb{K}$ be a Borel class of countable structures.
Let $\alpha$ be an ordinal.

Thm[M. 09]: Either
or

## The dichotomy

Let $\mathbb{K}$ be a Borel class of countable structures.
Let $\alpha$ be an ordinal.

Thm[M. 09]: Either

- There are countably many $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
or
- There are continuum many $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.


## The dichotomy

Let $\mathbb{K}$ be a Borel class of countable structures.
Let $\alpha$ be an ordinal.

Thm[M. 09]: Either

- There are countably many $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
- using $\alpha$ jumps we can distinguish countably many struct. in $\mathbb{K}$;
or
- There are continuum many $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
- using $\alpha$ jumps we can distinguish continuum many struct. in $\mathbb{K}$;


## The dichotomy

Let $\mathbb{K}$ be a Borel class of countable structures.
Let $\alpha$ be an ordinal.

## Thm[M. 09]: Either

- There are countably many $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
- using $\alpha$ jumps we can distinguish countably many struct. in $\mathbb{K}$;
- there is a countable complete set of $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-formulas;
or
- There are continuum many $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
- using $\alpha$ jumps we can distinguish continuum many struct. in $\mathbb{K}$;
- there is no countable complete set of $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-formulas;


## Complete sets of $\Pi_{\alpha}^{\text {in }}-$ formulas

## Definition ([M)

$\left\{P_{0}, P_{1}, \ldots\right\}$ is a complete set of $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$ formulas for $\mathbb{K}$ if every $\sum_{\alpha+1}^{i n} \mathcal{L}$-formula is equivalent to a $\sum_{1}^{i n}\left(\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{P_{0}, \ldots\right\}\right)$-formula.

## Example: $\Pi_{1}^{c}$ relations on Linear orderings

Let $\mathbb{K}=$ linear orderings.
Let Succ $=\left\{(a, b) \in \mathcal{A}^{2}: a<b \& \nexists c(a<c<b)\right\}$.

## Example: $\Pi_{1}^{c}$ relations on Linear orderings

Let $\mathbb{K}=$ linear orderings.
Let Succ $=\left\{(a, b) \in \mathcal{A}^{2}: a<b \& \nexists c(a<c<b)\right\}$.

## Example:

On linear orderins, $\{S u c c\}$ is a complete set of $\Pi_{1}^{c}$ relations.

## Example: $\Pi_{1}^{c}$ relations on Linear orderings

Let $\mathbb{K}=$ linear orderings.
Let Succ $=\left\{(a, b) \in \mathcal{A}^{2}: a<b \& \nexists c(a<c<b)\right\}$.

## Example:

On linear orderins, $\{S u c c\}$ is a complete set of $\Pi_{1}^{c}$ relations.

Every $\Sigma_{2}^{c}$ formula is equivalent in $\mathbb{K}$ to a
$0^{\prime}$-disjunction of $\Sigma_{1}$ finitary formulas in the language $\{\leq, S u c c\}$.

## Example: $\Pi_{2}^{c}$ relations on Linear orderings

$$
\text { Let } D_{1}=\left\{(a, b) \in \mathcal{A}^{2}: a<b \& \nexists c_{0}, c_{1} \text { in between }, \operatorname{Succ}\left(c_{0}, c_{1}\right)\right\}
$$

## Example: $\Pi_{2}^{c}$ relations on Linear orderings

Let $D_{1}=\left\{(a, b) \in \mathcal{A}^{2}: a<b \& \nexists c_{0}, c_{1}\right.$ in between, $\left.\operatorname{Succ}\left(c_{0}, c_{1}\right)\right\}$
Let $D_{n}=\left\{(a, b) \in \mathcal{A}^{2}: a<b \& \nexists c_{0}, \ldots, c_{n}\right.$ in between,$\left.\bigwedge_{i<n} \operatorname{Succ}\left(c_{i}, c_{i+1}\right)\right\}$
Let $D_{n}^{+\infty}=\left\{a \in \mathcal{A}^{2}: a<b \& \nexists c_{0}, \ldots, c_{n}>a, \bigwedge_{i<n} \operatorname{Succ}\left(c_{i}, c_{i+1}\right)\right\}$

## Example: $\Pi_{2}^{c}$ relations on Linear orderings

Let $D_{1}=\left\{(a, b) \in \mathcal{A}^{2}: a<b \& \nexists c_{0}, c_{1}\right.$ in between, $\left.\operatorname{Succ}\left(c_{0}, c_{1}\right)\right\}$
Let $D_{n}=\left\{(a, b) \in \mathcal{A}^{2}: a<b \& \nexists c_{0}, \ldots, c_{n}\right.$ in between,$\left.\bigwedge_{i<n} \operatorname{Succ}\left(c_{i}, c_{i+1}\right)\right\}$
Let $D_{n}^{+\infty}=\left\{a \in \mathcal{A}^{2}: a<b \& \nexists c_{0}, \ldots, c_{n}>a, \bigwedge_{i<n} \operatorname{Succ}\left(c_{i}, c_{i+1}\right)\right\}$

## Example:

The relations $\left\{\right.$ Succ, $\left.D_{1}, D_{2}, D_{3}, \ldots ., D_{1}^{+\infty}, \ldots D_{1}^{-\infty} \ldots\right\}$ are a complete set of $\Pi_{2}^{c}$ relations.

## Example: $\Pi_{2}^{c}$ relations on Linear orderings

Let $D_{1}=\left\{(a, b) \in \mathcal{A}^{2}: a<b \& \nexists c_{0}, c_{1}\right.$ in between, $\left.\operatorname{Succ}\left(c_{0}, c_{1}\right)\right\}$
Let $D_{n}=\left\{(a, b) \in \mathcal{A}^{2}: a<b \& \nexists c_{0}, \ldots, c_{n}\right.$ in between,$\left.\bigwedge_{i<n} \operatorname{Succ}\left(c_{i}, c_{i+1}\right)\right\}$
Let $D_{n}^{+\infty}=\left\{a \in \mathcal{A}^{2}: a<b \& \nexists c_{0}, \ldots, c_{n}>a, \bigwedge_{i<n} \operatorname{Succ}\left(c_{i}, c_{i+1}\right)\right\}$

## Example:

The relations $\left\{\right.$ Succ, $\left.D_{1}, D_{2}, D_{3}, \ldots ., D_{1}^{+\infty}, \ldots D_{1}^{-\infty} \ldots\right\}$ are
a complete set of $\Pi_{2}^{c}$ relations.

Every $\Sigma_{3}^{c}$ formula is equivalent to a $0^{(2)}$-disjunction of
$\Sigma_{1}$ finitary formulas in the language $\left\{\leq\right.$, Succ, $\left.D_{1}, D_{2}, \ldots\right\}$.

## Boolean algebras

Theorem ([Harris, M] rels. used by Downey-Jockusch, Thurber, Knight-Stob)
The sets $R_{n}$ are a complete sets of $\Pi_{n}^{c}$ relations:
$R_{1}=(\mathcal{B}, A t)$
$R_{2}=(\mathcal{B}, A t$, Inf, Atless $)$.

## Boolean algebras

Theorem ([Harris, M] rels. used by Downey-Jockusch, Thurber, Knight-Stob)
The sets $R_{n}$ are a complete sets of $\Pi_{n}^{c}$ relations:
$R_{1}=(\mathcal{B}, A t)$
$R_{2}=(\mathcal{B}, A t$, Inf , Atless $)$.
$R_{3}=(\mathcal{B}, A t$, Inf, Atless, atomic, 1-atom, atominf $)$.

## Boolean algebras

Theorem ([Harris, M] rels. used by Downey-Jockusch, Thurber, Knight-Stob)
The sets $R_{n}$ are a complete sets of $\Pi_{n}^{c}$ relations:
$R_{1}=(\mathcal{B}, A t)$
$R_{2}=(\mathcal{B}, A t$, Inf, Atless $)$.
$R_{3}=(\mathcal{B}$, At, Inf, Atless, atomic, 1-atom, atominf $)$.
$R_{4}=(\mathcal{B}$, At, Inf, Atless, atomic, 1-atom, atominf, $\sim$-inf, Int $(\omega+\eta)$, infatomicless, 1-atomless, nomaxatomless).
Furthermore, $\forall n$ there is a finite complete set of $\Pi_{n}^{c}$ relations

## The dichotomy

Let $\mathbb{K}$ be a Borel class of countable structures.
Let $\alpha$ be an ordinal.

Thm[M. 09]: Either

## The dichotomy

Let $\mathbb{K}$ be a Borel class of countable structures.
Let $\alpha$ be an ordinal.
Thm[M. 09]: Either

- There are countably many $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
or
- There are continuum many $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.


## The dichotomy

Let $\mathbb{K}$ be a Borel class of countable structures.
Let $\alpha$ be an ordinal.

## Thm[M. 09]: Either

- There are countably many $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
- using $\alpha$ jumps we can distinguish countably many struct. in $\mathbb{K}$;
or
- There are continuum many $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
- using $\alpha$ jumps we can distinguish continuum many struct. in $\mathbb{K}$;


## The dichotomy

Let $\mathbb{K}$ be a Borel class of countable structures.
Let $\alpha$ be an ordinal.

## Thm[M. 09]: Either

- There are countably many $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
- using $\alpha$ jumps we can distinguish countably many struct. in $\mathbb{K}$;
- there is a countable complete set of $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-formulas;
or
- There are continuum many $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
- using $\alpha$ jumps we can distinguish continuum many struct. in $\mathbb{K}$;
- there is no countable complete set of $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-formulas;


## The dichotomy

Let $\mathbb{K}$ be a Borel class of countable structures.
Let $\alpha$ be an ordinal.

## Thm[M. 09]: Either

- There are countably many $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
- using $\alpha$ jumps we can distinguish countably many struct. in $\mathbb{K}$;
- there is a countable complete set of $\Pi_{\alpha}^{\text {in }}$-formulas;
- no non-trivial set can be $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$-encoded in any structure in $\mathbb{K}$;
or
- There are continuum many $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
- using $\alpha$ jumps we can distinguish continuum many struct. in $\mathbb{K}$;
- there is no countable complete set of $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-formulas;
- any set can be weakly- $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$-encoded in some structure in $\mathbb{K}$; relative to some oracle.


## Coding in the $\alpha$ th jump.

## Def: A set $D$ is $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$ coded in $\mathcal{A}$ if $D$ is $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$ in every copy of $\mathcal{A}$.

## Coding in the $\alpha$ th jump.

## Def: A set $D$ is $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$ coded in $\mathcal{A}$ if $D$ is $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$ in every copy of $\mathcal{A}$.

Thm: [Ask, Knight] TFAE

- is $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$ coded in $\mathcal{A}$;
- $D$ is enumeration-reducible to $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{c}-t_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a})$ for some $\bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}$.


## Coding in the $\alpha$ th jump.

Def: A set $D$ is $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$ coded in $\mathcal{A}$ if $D$ is $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$ in every copy of $\mathcal{A}$.
Thm: [Ask, Knight] TFAE

- is $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$ coded in $\mathcal{A}$;
- $D$ is enumeration-reducible to $\sum_{\alpha}^{c}-t p_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a})$ for some $\bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}$.
bf ${ }_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})$ countable $\Longrightarrow$ only countably many sets can be $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$-coded by some struc. in $\mathbb{K}$.


## Coding in the $\alpha$ th jump.

Def: A set $D$ is $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$ coded in $\mathcal{A}$ if $D$ is $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$ in every copy of $\mathcal{A}$.
Thm: [Ask, Knight] TFAE

- is $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$ coded in $\mathcal{A}$;
- $D$ is enumeration-reducible to $\sum_{\alpha}^{c}-t p_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a})$ for some $\bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}$.
bf ${ }_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})$ countable $\Longrightarrow$ only countably many sets can be $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$-coded by some struc. in $\mathbb{K}$.
Thus, there is an oracle, relative to which, no non-trivial set can be $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$-encoded in any structure in $\mathbb{K}$


## Coding in the $\alpha$ th jump.

Def: A set $D$ is $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$ coded in $\mathcal{A}$ if $D$ is $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$ in every copy of $\mathcal{A}$.

Thm: [Ask, Knight] TFAE

- is $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$ coded in $\mathcal{A}$;
- $D$ is enumeration-reducible to $\sum_{\alpha}^{c}-t_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a})$ for some $\bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}$.
bf ${ }_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})$ countable $\Longrightarrow$ only countably many sets can be $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$-coded by some struc. in $\mathbb{K}$.
Thus, there is an oracle, relative to which, no non-trivial set can be $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$-encoded in any structure in $\mathbb{K}$

Def: A set $D$ is weakly $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$ coded in $\mathcal{A}$ if $D$ is left- $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$ in every copy of $\mathcal{A}$.

## The dichotomy

Let $\mathbb{K}$ be a Borel class of countable structures.
Let $\alpha$ be an ordinal.

## Thm[M. 09]: Either

- There are countably many $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
- using $\alpha$ jumps we can distinguish countably many struct. in $\mathbb{K}$;
- there is a countable complete set of $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-formulas;
- no non-trivial set can be $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$-encoded in any structure in $\mathbb{K}$;
or
- There are continuum many $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
- using $\alpha$ jumps we can distinguish continuum many struct. in $\mathbb{K}$;
- there is no countable complete set of $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-formulas;
- any set can be weakly- $\Sigma_{\alpha}^{0}$-encoded in some structure in $\mathbb{K}$;
relative to some oracle.


## The Main Theorem- so you don't forget

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $T$ be a theory with uncountably many countable models.
The following are equivalent:

- $T$ is a counterexample to Vaught's conjecture.
- T satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive on a cone. $\Rightarrow$
- There exists an oracle relative to which

$$
\{S p(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \models T\}=\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}\right\}
$$

## Theorem

If $\left|\mathbf{b} \mathbf{f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$ for some $\alpha$, then, relative to every $X$ on a cone, $\mathbb{K}$ has an $X$-hyperarithemetic model without an $X$-computable copy.

## Naming the types

Let $\alpha$ be the least such that $\left|\mathbf{b} f_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

## Naming the types

Let $\alpha$ be the least such that $\left|\mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

For each $\beta<\alpha$ and each $\Pi_{\beta}^{\text {in }}$-type $p \in \mathbf{b f} \mathcal{F}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})$, let $R_{p}$ be the relation such that for $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$,
$\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{A} \models \varphi(\bar{x})$, for every $\varphi(\bar{x}) \in p$

## Naming the types

Let $\alpha$ be the least such that $\left|\mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

For each $\beta<\alpha$ and each $\Pi_{\beta}^{\text {in }}$-type $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})$, let $R_{p}$ be the relation such that for $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$,
$\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{A} \models \varphi(\bar{x})$, for every $\varphi(\bar{x}) \in p \Longleftrightarrow p \subseteq \Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-t p_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a})$.

## Naming the types

Let $\alpha$ be the least such that $|\mathbf{b f}(\mathbb{K})|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.

For each $\beta<\alpha$ and each $\Pi_{\beta}^{\text {in }}$-type $p \in \mathbf{b f} \mathcal{F}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})$, let $R_{p}$ be the relation such that for $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$,
$\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{A} \models \varphi(\bar{x})$, for every $\varphi(\bar{x}) \in p \Longleftrightarrow p \subseteq \Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-t p_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a})$.

Let $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$ be $\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.

## Naming the types

Recall: For $\beta<\alpha$ and $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), \mathcal{A} \models R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{A} \models \varphi(\bar{x})$, for every $\varphi(\bar{x}) \in p$.

## Naming the types

Recall: For $\beta<\alpha$ and $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), \mathcal{A} \models R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{A} \models \varphi(\bar{x})$, for every $\varphi(\bar{x}) \in p$.
Lemma: For $\beta<\alpha$, every $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ formula is equivalent to a $\sum_{1}^{i n}$-over- $\mathcal{L} \beta$ formula.

## Naming the types

Recall: For $\beta<\alpha$ and $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), \mathcal{A} \models R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{A} \models \varphi(\bar{x})$, for every $\varphi(\bar{x}) \in p$.
Lemma: For $\beta<\alpha$, every $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ formula is equivalent to a $\sum_{1}^{i n}$-over- $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$ formula. Pf: $\varphi \equiv \bigvee_{p \in \mathbf{b f}}^{\beta(\mathbb{K}), \varphi \in p} 10$.

## Naming the types

Recall: For $\beta<\alpha$ and $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), \mathcal{A} \models R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{A} \models \varphi(\bar{x})$, for every $\varphi(\bar{x}) \in p$.
Lemma: For $\beta<\alpha$, every $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ formula is equivalent to a $\sum_{1}^{i n}$-over- $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$ formula.
Pf: $\varphi \equiv \bigvee_{p \in \mathbf{b f}}^{\beta(\mathbb{K}), \varphi \in p} 10$.
Corollary: Every $\Sigma_{\beta}$ formula is equivalent to a $\sum_{1}^{\text {in }}$-over $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$-formula.

## Naming the types

Recall: For $\beta<\alpha$ and $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), \mathcal{A} \models R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{A} \models \varphi(\bar{x})$, for every $\varphi(\bar{x}) \in p$.
Lemma: For $\beta<\alpha$, every $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ formula is equivalent to a $\sum_{1}^{i n}$-over- $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$ formula.
Pf: $\varphi \equiv \bigvee_{p \in \mathbf{b f}}^{\beta(\mathbb{K}), \varphi \in p} 10$.
Corollary: Every $\Sigma_{\beta}$ formula is equivalent to a $\sum_{1}^{\text {in }}$-over $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$-formula.
Lemma: For $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), R_{p}$ is $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$,

## Naming the types

Recall: For $\beta<\alpha$ and $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), \mathcal{A} \models R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{A} \models \varphi(\bar{x})$, for every $\varphi(\bar{x}) \in p$.
Lemma: For $\beta<\alpha$, every $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ formula is equivalent to a $\sum_{1}^{i n}$-over- $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$ formula.
Pf: $\varphi \equiv \bigvee_{p \in \mathbf{b f}}^{\beta(\mathbb{K}), \varphi \in p} 10$.
Corollary: Every $\Sigma_{\beta}$ formula is equivalent to a $\sum_{1}^{\text {in }}$-over $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$-formula.
Lemma: For $p \in \mathbf{b f} \boldsymbol{f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), R_{p}$ is $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$, and hence is $\Pi_{1}^{i n}$-over $L_{\beta}$.

## Naming the types

Recall: For $\beta<\alpha$ and $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), \mathcal{A} \models R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{A} \models \varphi(\bar{x})$, for every $\varphi(\bar{x}) \in p$.
Lemma: For $\beta<\alpha$, every $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ formula is equivalent to a $\sum_{1}^{i n}$-over- $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$ formula.
Pf: $\varphi \equiv \bigvee_{p \in \mathbf{b f}}^{\beta(\mathbb{K}), \varphi \in p} 10$.
Corollary: Every $\Sigma_{\beta}$ formula is equivalent to a $\sum_{1}^{\text {in }}$-over $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$-formula.
Lemma: For $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), R_{p}$ is $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$, and hence is $\Pi_{1}^{i n}$-over $L_{\beta}$.
Pf: For each $q \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})$ with $p \nsubseteq q$, pick $\varphi_{q} \in p \backslash q$.
Claim: $R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \bigwedge_{q \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), p \notin q} \varphi_{q}$.

## Naming the types

Recall: For $\beta<\alpha$ and $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), \mathcal{A} \models R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{A} \models \varphi(\bar{x})$, for every $\varphi(\bar{x}) \in p$.
Lemma: For $\beta<\alpha$, every $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ formula is equivalent to a $\sum_{1}^{i n}$-over- $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$ formula.
Pf: $\varphi \equiv \bigvee_{p \in \mathbf{b f}}^{\beta(\mathbb{K}), \varphi \in p} 10$.
Corollary: Every $\Sigma_{\beta}$ formula is equivalent to a $\sum_{1}^{\text {in }}$-over $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$-formula.
Lemma: For $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), R_{p}$ is $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$, and hence is $\Pi_{1}^{i n}$-over $L_{\beta}$.
Pf: For each $q \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})$ with $p \nsubseteq q$, pick $\varphi_{q} \in p \backslash q$.
Claim: $R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \bigwedge_{q \in \mathrm{bf}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), p \notin q} \varphi_{q}$.
For $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})$, let $\psi_{p}$ the the $\Pi_{1}^{i n}$-over $L_{\beta}$ formula defining it.

## Naming the types

Recall: For $\beta<\alpha$ and $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), \mathcal{A} \models R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{A} \models \varphi(\bar{x})$, for every $\varphi(\bar{x}) \in p$.
Lemma: For $\beta<\alpha$, every $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ formula is equivalent to a $\sum_{1}^{i n}$-over- $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$ formula.
Pf: $\varphi \equiv \bigvee_{p \in \mathbf{b f}}^{\beta(\mathbb{K}), \varphi \in p} 10$.
Corollary: Every $\Sigma_{\beta}$ formula is equivalent to a $\sum_{1}^{\text {in }}$-over $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$-formula.
Lemma: For $p \in \mathbf{b f} \boldsymbol{f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), R_{p}$ is $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$, and hence is $\Pi_{1}^{i n}$-over $L_{\beta}$.
Pf: For each $q \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})$ with $p \nsubseteq q$, pick $\varphi_{q} \in p \backslash q$.
Claim: $R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \bigwedge_{q \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), p \notin q} \varphi_{q}$.
For $p \in \mathbf{b f}{ }_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})$, let $\psi_{p}$ the the $\Pi_{1}^{i n}$-over $L_{\beta}$ formula defining it.
Let $T_{\alpha}$ be the set of $\Pi_{2}^{\text {in }} \mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$-sentences

$$
"(\forall \bar{x}) R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \psi_{p}(\bar{x}) " \text { for } p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})
$$

## (2) implies (1)

## Recall:

- $\alpha$ is the least with $|\mathbf{b f}(\mathbb{K})|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.


## (2) implies (1)

## Recall:

- $\alpha$ is the least with $\left|\mathbf{b} \mathbf{f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.


## (2) implies (1)

## Recall:

- $\alpha$ is the least with $|\mathbf{b f}(\mathbb{K})|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, \boldsymbol{p} \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.
- Every $\Sigma_{\alpha}$ formula is equivalent to a $\sum_{1}^{i n}$-over $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$-formula.


## (2) implies (1)

## Recall:

- $\alpha$ is the least with $\left|\mathbf{b} f_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, \boldsymbol{p} \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.
- Every $\Sigma_{\alpha}$ formula is equivalent to a $\sum_{1}^{i n}$-over $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$-formula.
- For $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), R_{p}$ is $\Pi_{1}^{\text {in }}$-over $L_{\beta}$.


## (2) implies (1)

## Recall:

- $\alpha$ is the least with $\left|\mathbf{b} f_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.
- Every $\Sigma_{\alpha}$ formula is equivalent to a $\sum_{1}^{\text {in }}$-over $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$-formula.
- For $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), R_{p}$ is $\Pi_{1}^{\text {in }}$-over $L_{\beta}$. $\psi_{p}$ is that formula.


## (2) implies (1)

## Recall:

- $\alpha$ is the least with $\left|\mathbf{b} f_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.
- Every $\Sigma_{\alpha}$ formula is equivalent to a $\sum_{1}^{\text {in }}$-over $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$-formula.
- For $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), R_{p}$ is $\Pi_{1}^{\text {in }}$-over $L_{\beta}$. $\psi_{p}$ is that formula.
- $T_{\alpha}=\left\{(\forall \bar{x}) R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \psi_{p}(\bar{x}): p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.


## (2) implies (1)

## Recall:

- $\alpha$ is the least with $|\mathbf{b f}(\mathbb{K})|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, \boldsymbol{p} \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.
- Every $\Sigma_{\alpha}$ formula is equivalent to a $\sum_{1}^{\text {in }}$-over $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$-formula.
- For $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), R_{p}$ is $\Pi_{1}^{\text {in }}$-over $L_{\beta}$. $\psi_{p}$ is that formula.
- $T_{\alpha}=\left\{(\forall \bar{x}) R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \psi_{p}(\bar{x}): p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.

Cor: Every $\Sigma_{\alpha}$-type is equivalent to a finitary $\Sigma_{1}$-type of $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$.

## (2) implies (1)

## Recall:

- $\alpha$ is the least with $\left|\mathbf{b} f_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.
- Every $\Sigma_{\alpha}$ formula is equivalent to a $\Sigma_{1}^{\text {in }}$-over $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$-formula.
- For $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), R_{p}$ is $\Pi_{1}^{\text {in }}$-over $L_{\beta}$. $\psi_{p}$ is that formula.
- $T_{\alpha}=\left\{(\forall \bar{x}) R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \psi_{p}(\bar{x}): p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.

Cor: Every $\Sigma_{\alpha}$-type is equivalent to a finitary $\Sigma_{1}$-type of $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$.
Let $\hat{T}_{\alpha}$ be $T_{\alpha} \cup \hat{T}$, where $\hat{T}$ is the Morleyization of $T$.

## (2) implies (1)

## Recall:

- $\alpha$ is the least with $\left|\mathbf{b} f_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, \boldsymbol{p} \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.
- Every $\Sigma_{\alpha}$ formula is equivalent to a $\Sigma_{1}^{\text {in }}$-over $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$-formula.
- For $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), R_{p}$ is $\Pi_{1}^{\text {in }}$-over $L_{\beta}$. $\psi_{p}$ is that formula.
- $T_{\alpha}=\left\{(\forall \bar{x}) R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \psi_{p}(\bar{x}): p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.

Cor: Every $\Sigma_{\alpha}$-type is equivalent to a finitary $\Sigma_{1}$-type of $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$.
Let $\hat{T}_{\alpha}$ be $T_{\alpha} \cup \hat{T}$, where $\hat{T}$ is the Morleyization of $T$.
So, $\hat{T}_{\alpha}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{i n}$, and there are $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types over $\hat{T}$.

## (2) implies (1)

## Recall:

- $\alpha$ is the least with $\left|\mathbf{b} f_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.
- Every $\Sigma_{\alpha}$ formula is equivalent to a $\Sigma_{1}^{\text {in }}$-over $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$-formula.
- For $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), R_{p}$ is $\Pi_{1}^{\text {in }}$-over $L_{\beta}$. $\psi_{p}$ is that formula.
- $T_{\alpha}=\left\{(\forall \bar{x}) R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \psi_{p}(\bar{x}): p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.

Cor: Every $\Sigma_{\alpha}$-type is equivalent to a finitary $\Sigma_{1}$-type of $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$.
Let $\hat{T}_{\alpha}$ be $T_{\alpha} \cup \hat{T}$, where $\hat{T}$ is the Morleyization of $T$.
So, $\hat{T}_{\alpha}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{i n}$, and there are $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many $\Sigma_{1}$-types over $\hat{T}$.

Then, for every $Y$ on a cone, there is a $Y^{\prime}$-computable model of $\hat{T}_{\alpha}$, without a $Y$-computable copy,

## (2) implies (1)

## Recall:

- $\alpha$ is the least with $|\mathbf{b f}(\mathbb{K})|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.


## (2) implies (1)

## Recall:

- $\alpha$ is the least with $|\mathbf{b f}(\mathbb{K})|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.


## (2) implies (1)

## Recall:

- $\alpha$ is the least with $\left|\mathbf{b f} \boldsymbol{f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.
- For $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), R_{p}$ is $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$.
- $\hat{T}_{\alpha}=T_{\alpha} \cup \hat{T}$ where $\hat{T}$ is the Morleyization of $T$


## (2) implies (1)

## Recall:

- $\alpha$ is the least with $\left|\mathbf{b f} \boldsymbol{f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.
- For $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), R_{p}$ is $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$.
- $\hat{T}_{\alpha}=T_{\alpha} \cup \hat{T}$ where $\hat{T}$ is the Morleyization of $T$
- For every $Y$ on a cone, there is a $Y^{\prime}$-computable model of $\hat{T}_{\alpha}$, not $Y$-computable.


## (2) implies (1)

## Recall:

- $\alpha$ is the least with $\left|\mathbf{b f} \boldsymbol{f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.
- For $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), R_{p}$ is $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$.
- $\hat{T}_{\alpha}=T_{\alpha} \cup \hat{T}$ where $\hat{T}$ is the Morleyization of $T$
- For every $Y$ on a cone, there is a $Y^{\prime}$-computable model of $\hat{T}_{\alpha}$, not $Y$-computable.

Let $\gamma$ be the maximum between $\alpha$ and the complexity of $T$.

## (2) implies (1)

## Recall:

- $\alpha$ is the least with $\left|\mathbf{b} f_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.
- For $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), R_{p}$ is $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$.
- $\hat{T}_{\alpha}=T_{\alpha} \cup \hat{T}$ where $\hat{T}$ is the Morleyization of $T$
- For every $Y$ on a cone, there is a $Y^{\prime}$-computable model of $\hat{T}_{\alpha}$, not $Y$-computable.

Let $\gamma$ be the maximum between $\alpha$ and the complexity of $T$.
So, if $\mathcal{A} \models T, \mathcal{A}^{(\gamma)}$ computes $\hat{\mathcal{A}}_{\alpha}$ such that $\hat{\mathcal{A}}_{\alpha} \models \hat{T}_{\alpha}$.

## (2) implies (1)

## Recall:

- $\alpha$ is the least with $\left|\mathbf{b} f_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.
- For $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), R_{p}$ is $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$.
- $\hat{T}_{\alpha}=T_{\alpha} \cup \hat{T}$ where $\hat{T}$ is the Morleyization of $T$
- For every $Y$ on a cone, there is a $Y^{\prime}$-computable model of $\hat{T}_{\alpha}$, not $Y$-computable.

Let $\gamma$ be the maximum between $\alpha$ and the complexity of $T$.
So, if $\mathcal{A} \models T, \mathcal{A}^{(\gamma)}$ computes $\hat{\mathcal{A}}_{\alpha}$ such that $\hat{\mathcal{A}}_{\alpha} \models \hat{T}_{\alpha}$.
Given every $X$ on the cone, let $Y=X^{(\gamma)}$, then

## (2) implies (1)

## Recall:

- $\alpha$ is the least with $\left|\mathbf{b} \mathbf{f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.
- For $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), R_{p}$ is $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$.
- $\hat{T}_{\alpha}=T_{\alpha} \cup \hat{T}$ where $\hat{T}$ is the Morleyization of $T$
- For every $Y$ on a cone, there is a $Y^{\prime}$-computable model of $\hat{T}_{\alpha}$, not $Y$-computable.

Let $\gamma$ be the maximum between $\alpha$ and the complexity of $T$.
So, if $\mathcal{A} \models T, \mathcal{A}^{(\gamma)}$ computes $\hat{\mathcal{A}}_{\alpha}$ such that $\hat{\mathcal{A}}_{\alpha} \models \hat{T}_{\alpha}$.
Given every $X$ on the cone, let $Y=X^{(\gamma)}$, then there is a $X^{(\gamma+1)}$-computable model $\hat{\mathcal{A}}_{\alpha} \equiv \hat{T}_{\alpha}$,
without a $X^{(\gamma)}$ computable copy.

## (2) implies (1)

## Recall:

- $\alpha$ is the least with $\left|\mathbf{b} f_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})\right|=2^{\aleph_{0}}$.
- $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}=\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.
- For $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K}), R_{p}$ is $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$.
- $\hat{T}_{\alpha}=T_{\alpha} \cup \hat{T}$ where $\hat{T}$ is the Morleyization of $T$
- For every $Y$ on a cone, there is a $Y^{\prime}$-computable model of $\hat{T}_{\alpha}$, not $Y$-computable.

Let $\gamma$ be the maximum between $\alpha$ and the complexity of $T$.
So, if $\mathcal{A} \models T, \mathcal{A}^{(\gamma)}$ computes $\hat{\mathcal{A}}_{\alpha}$ such that $\hat{\mathcal{A}}_{\alpha} \models \hat{T}_{\alpha}$.
Given every $X$ on the cone, let $Y=X^{(\gamma)}$, then there is a $X^{(\gamma+1)}$-computable model $\hat{\mathcal{A}}_{\alpha} \equiv \hat{T}_{\alpha}$,
without a $X^{(\gamma)}$ computable copy.
So, $\mathcal{A}$ does not have an $X$-computable copy.

## The Main Theorem-again

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $T$ be a theory with uncountably many countable models.
The following are equivalent:

- $T$ is a counterexample to Vaught's conjecture.
- T satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive on a cone.
- There exists an oracle relative to which

$$
\{S p(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \models T\}=\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}\right\} .
$$

## The main direction of the theorem

Def: $S p(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: X \quad\right.$ computes a copy of $\left.\mathcal{A}\right\}$.

## The main direction of the theorem

Def: $S p^{Y}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: X \oplus Y\right.$ computes a copy of $\left.\mathcal{A}\right\}$.

## The main direction of the theorem

Def: $S p^{Y}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: X \oplus Y\right.$ computes a copy of $\left.\mathcal{A}\right\}$.
Recall: $\omega_{1}^{X}$ is the least ordinal without an $X$-computable copy.

## The main direction of the theorem

Def: $S p^{Y}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: X \oplus Y\right.$ computes a copy of $\left.\mathcal{A}\right\}$.
Recall: $\omega_{1}^{X}$ is the least ordinal without an $X$-computable copy.
Recall: If $Z$ is hyperarithmetic in $X$, then $\omega_{1}^{Z} \leq \omega_{1}^{X}$.

## The main direction of the theorem

Def: $S p^{Y}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: X \oplus Y\right.$ computes a copy of $\left.\mathcal{A}\right\}$.
Recall: $\omega_{1}^{X}$ is the least ordinal without an $X$-computable copy.
Recall: If $Z$ is hyperarithmetic in $X$, then $\omega_{1}^{Z} \leq \omega_{1}^{X}$.
$\mathbf{E x}: \operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X}>\omega_{1}^{C K}\right\}$.

## The main direction of the theorem

Def: $S p^{Y}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: X \oplus Y\right.$ computes a copy of $\left.\mathcal{A}\right\}$.
Recall: $\omega_{1}^{X}$ is the least ordinal without an $X$-computable copy.
Recall: If $Z$ is hyperarithmetic in $X$, then $\omega_{1}^{Z} \leq \omega_{1}^{X}$.
$\mathbf{E x}: \operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X}>\omega_{1}^{C K}\right\}$.

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

If $T$ is a counterexample to Vaught's conjecture, then, there is $Y \in 2^{\omega}$ such that, for every $C \subseteq 2^{\mathbb{N}}$, the following are equivalent:

- $C=S p^{Y}(\mathcal{A})$ for some $\mathcal{A} \models T$,
- $C=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X \oplus Y} \geq \alpha\right\}$ for some $\alpha<\omega_{1}$.


## The main direction of the theorem

Def: $S p^{Y}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: X \oplus Y\right.$ computes a copy of $\left.\mathcal{A}\right\}$.
Recall: $\omega_{1}^{X}$ is the least ordinal without an $X$-computable copy.
Recall: If $Z$ is hyperarithmetic in $X$, then $\omega_{1}^{Z} \leq \omega_{1}^{X}$.
$\mathbf{E x}: \operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X}>\omega_{1}^{C K}\right\}$.

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

If $T$ is a counterexample to Vaught's conjecture, then, there is $Y \in 2^{\omega}$ such that, for every $C \subseteq 2^{\mathbb{N}}$, the following are equivalent:

- $C=S p^{Y}(\mathcal{A})$ for some $\mathcal{A} \models T$,
- $C=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X \oplus Y} \geq \alpha\right\}$ for some $\alpha<\omega_{1}$.

Corollary: If $T$ is a counterexample to Vaught's conjecture, then $T$ satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive on a cone.

## An observation

Suppose you have a proof of:
"If you have a structure $\mathcal{A}$ with $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$, there exists continuum many $\mathcal{B}$ with $\mathcal{B} \models \Pi_{2}^{c}$ - $\operatorname{Th}(\mathcal{A})$."

## An observation

Suppose you have a proof of:
"If you have a structure $\mathcal{A}$ with $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$, there exists continuum many $\mathcal{B}$ with $\mathcal{B} \models \Pi_{2}^{c}$ - $\operatorname{Th}(\mathcal{A})$." in a way that relativizes

## An observation

Suppose you have a proof of:
"If you have a structure $\mathcal{A}$ with $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$, there exists continuum many $\mathcal{B}$ with $\mathcal{B} \models \Pi_{2}^{c}-\operatorname{Th}(\mathcal{A})$." in a way that relativizes
or of:
"If you have a structure $\mathcal{A}$ with $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$, there exists a hypeartithmetic $\mathcal{B}$ with $\mathcal{B} \models \Pi_{2}^{c}-\operatorname{Th}(\mathcal{A})$ and no computable copy." in a way that relativizes

## An observation

Suppose you have a proof of:
"If you have a structure $\mathcal{A}$ with $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$, there exists continuum many $\mathcal{B}$ with $\mathcal{B} \models \Pi_{2}^{c}-\operatorname{Th}(\mathcal{A})$." in a way that relativizes
or of:
"If you have a structure $\mathcal{A}$ with $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$, there exists a hypeartithmetic $\mathcal{B}$ with $\mathcal{B} \models \Pi_{2}^{c}-\operatorname{Th}(\mathcal{A})$ and no computable copy."

in a way that relativizes

then you have a proof of Vaught's Conjecture.

## An observation

Suppose you have a proof of:
"If you have a structure $\mathcal{A}$ with $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$, there exists continuum many $\mathcal{B}$ with $\mathcal{B} \models \Pi_{2}^{c}-\operatorname{Th}(\mathcal{A})$."
in a way that relativizes
or of:
"If you have a structure $\mathcal{A}$ with $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$, there exists a hypeartithmetic $\mathcal{B}$ with $\mathcal{B} \models \Pi_{2}^{c}-\operatorname{Th}(\mathcal{A})$ and no computable copy." in a way that relativizes
then you have a proof of Vaught's Conjecture.

Question: What can we say about the structures with $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$ ?

## Structures with the same spectrum as $\omega_{1}^{C K}$

The structures $\mathcal{A}$ we know that have $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$ are:

## Structures with the same spectrum as $\omega_{1}^{C K}$

The structures $\mathcal{A}$ we know that have $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$ are:

- $\omega_{1}^{C K}$


## Structures with the same spectrum as $\omega_{1}^{C K}$

The structures $\mathcal{A}$ we know that have $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$ are:

- $\omega_{1}^{C K}$
- any ordinal $\alpha, \omega_{1}^{C K} \leq \alpha<\omega_{2}^{C K}$,


## Structures with the same spectrum as $\omega_{1}^{C K}$

The structures $\mathcal{A}$ we know that have $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$ are:

- $\omega_{1}^{C K}$
- any ordinal $\alpha, \omega_{1}^{C K} \leq \alpha<\omega_{2}^{C K}$,
- $\omega_{2}^{C K} \cdot(1+\mathbb{Q})$,


## Structures with the same spectrum as $\omega_{1}^{C K}$

The structures $\mathcal{A}$ we know that have $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$ are:

- $\omega_{1}^{C K}$
- any ordinal $\alpha, \omega_{1}^{C K} \leq \alpha<\omega_{2}^{C K}$,
- $\omega_{2}^{C K} \cdot(1+\mathbb{Q})$,
- the interval algebra of any of the linear ordering above,


## Structures with the same spectrum as $\omega_{1}^{C K}$

The structures $\mathcal{A}$ we know that have $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$ are:

- $\omega_{1}^{C K}$
- any ordinal $\alpha, \omega_{1}^{C K} \leq \alpha<\omega_{2}^{C K}$,
- $\omega_{2}^{C K} \cdot(1+\mathbb{Q})$,
- the interval algebra of any of the linear ordering above,
- the tree of descending sequence of any of the linear ordering above,


## Structures with the same spectrum as $\omega_{1}^{C K}$

The structures $\mathcal{A}$ we know that have $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$ are:

- $\omega_{1}^{C K}$
- any ordinal $\alpha, \omega_{1}^{C K} \leq \alpha<\omega_{2}^{C K}$,
- $\omega_{2}^{C K} \cdot(1+\mathbb{Q})$,
- the interval algebra of any of the linear ordering above,
- the tree of descending sequence of any of the linear ordering above,
- the $p$-group given by the tree above,


## Structures with the same spectrum as $\omega_{1}^{C K}$

The structures $\mathcal{A}$ we know that have $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$ are:

- $\omega_{1}^{C K}$
- any ordinal $\alpha, \omega_{1}^{C K} \leq \alpha<\omega_{2}^{C K}$,
- $\omega_{2}^{C K} \cdot(1+\mathbb{Q})$,
- the interval algebra of any of the linear ordering above,
- the tree of descending sequence of any of the linear ordering above,
- the $p$-group given by the tree above,
- ...


## Structures with the same spectrum as $\omega_{1}^{C K}$

The structures $\mathcal{A}$ we know that have $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$ are:

- $\omega_{1}^{C K}$
- any ordinal $\alpha, \omega_{1}^{C K} \leq \alpha<\omega_{2}^{C K}$,
- $\omega_{2}^{C K} \cdot(1+\mathbb{Q})$,
- the interval algebra of any of the linear ordering above,
- the tree of descending sequence of any of the linear ordering above,
- the $p$-group given by the tree above,
- ...

In all these examples, we know that
if $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$, and $\mathbb{K}$ is axiomatizable by a computable $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence, then $\mathbb{K}$ has $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many structures.

## Structures with the same spectrum as $\omega_{1}^{C K}$

The structures $\mathcal{A}$ we know that have $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$ are:

- $\omega_{1}^{C K}$
- any ordinal $\alpha, \omega_{1}^{C K} \leq \alpha<\omega_{2}^{C K}$,
- $\omega_{2}^{C K} \cdot(1+\mathbb{Q})$,
- the interval algebra of any of the linear ordering above,
- the tree of descending sequence of any of the linear ordering above,
- the $p$-group given by the tree above,
- ...

In all these examples, we know that
if $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$, and $\mathbb{K}$ is axiomatizable by a computable $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence, then $\mathbb{K}$ has $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many structures.
For instance:

## Structures with the same spectrum as $\omega_{1}^{C K}$

The structures $\mathcal{A}$ we know that have $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$ are:

- $\omega_{1}^{C K}$
- any ordinal $\alpha, \omega_{1}^{C K} \leq \alpha<\omega_{2}^{C K}$,
- $\omega_{2}^{C K} \cdot(1+\mathbb{Q})$,
- the interval algebra of any of the linear ordering above,
- the tree of descending sequence of any of the linear ordering above,
- the $p$-group given by the tree above,
- ...

In all these examples, we know that
if $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$, and $\mathbb{K}$ is axiomatizable by a computable $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence, then $\mathbb{K}$ has $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many structures.
For instance: Suppose $\varphi$ is $\Pi_{\alpha}^{c}$ and $\omega_{1}^{c K} \models \varphi$.

## Structures with the same spectrum as $\omega_{1}^{C K}$

The structures $\mathcal{A}$ we know that have $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$ are:

- $\omega_{1}^{C K}$
- any ordinal $\alpha, \omega_{1}^{C K} \leq \alpha<\omega_{2}^{C K}$,
- $\omega_{2}^{C K} \cdot(1+\mathbb{Q})$,
- the interval algebra of any of the linear ordering above,
- the tree of descending sequence of any of the linear ordering above,
- the $p$-group given by the tree above,
- ...

In all these examples, we know that
if $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$, and $\mathbb{K}$ is axiomatizable by a computable $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence, then $\mathbb{K}$ has $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many structures.
For instance: Suppose $\varphi$ is $\Pi_{\alpha}^{c}$ and $\omega_{1}^{C K} \models \varphi$.
It is known that for any linear orderings $\mathcal{L}_{1}, \mathcal{L}_{2}, \omega^{\alpha} \cdot \mathcal{L}_{1} \equiv{ }_{\alpha} \omega^{\alpha} \cdot \mathcal{L}_{2}$.

## Structures with the same spectrum as $\omega_{1}^{C K}$

The structures $\mathcal{A}$ we know that have $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$ are:

- $\omega_{1}^{C K}$
- any ordinal $\alpha, \omega_{1}^{C K} \leq \alpha<\omega_{2}^{C K}$,
- $\omega_{2}^{C K} \cdot(1+\mathbb{Q})$,
- the interval algebra of any of the linear ordering above,
- the tree of descending sequence of any of the linear ordering above,
- the $p$-group given by the tree above,
- ...

In all these examples, we know that
if $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$, and $\mathbb{K}$ is axiomatizable by a computable $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence, then $\mathbb{K}$ has $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many structures.
For instance: Suppose $\varphi$ is $\Pi_{\alpha}^{c}$ and $\omega_{1}^{C K} \models \varphi$.
It is known that for any linear orderings $\mathcal{L}_{1}, \mathcal{L}_{2}, \omega^{\alpha} \cdot \mathcal{L}_{1} \equiv{ }_{\alpha} \omega^{\alpha} \cdot \mathcal{L}_{2}$.
Since $\omega_{1}^{C K}=\omega^{\alpha} \cdot \omega_{1}^{C K}$,

## Structures with the same spectrum as $\omega_{1}^{C K}$

The structures $\mathcal{A}$ we know that have $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\operatorname{Sp}\left(\omega_{1}^{C K}\right)$ are:

- $\omega_{1}^{C K}$
- any ordinal $\alpha, \omega_{1}^{C K} \leq \alpha<\omega_{2}^{C K}$,
- $\omega_{2}^{C K} \cdot(1+\mathbb{Q})$,
- the interval algebra of any of the linear ordering above,
- the tree of descending sequence of any of the linear ordering above,
- the $p$-group given by the tree above,
- ...

In all these examples, we know that
if $\mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}$, and $\mathbb{K}$ is axiomatizable by a computable $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ sentence, then $\mathbb{K}$ has $2^{\aleph_{0}}$ many structures.
For instance: Suppose $\varphi$ is $\Pi_{\alpha}^{c}$ and $\omega_{1}^{C K} \models \varphi$.
It is known that for any linear orderings $\mathcal{L}_{1}, \mathcal{L}_{2}, \omega^{\alpha} \cdot \mathcal{L}_{1} \equiv{ }_{\alpha} \omega^{\alpha} \cdot \mathcal{L}_{2}$.
Since $\omega_{1}^{C K}=\omega^{\alpha} \cdot \omega_{1}^{C K}$, for any $\mathcal{L}$ we have that $\omega^{\alpha} \cdot \mathcal{L} \models \varphi$.

## Harrison's Linear Ordering

Thm: [Harrison '66] There is a computable linear ordering $\mathcal{H}$ such that $\mathcal{H} \cong \omega_{1}^{C K}+\omega_{1}^{C K} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$, and $\mathcal{H}$ has no hyperarithmetic descending sequence.

## Harrison's Linear Ordering

Thm: [Harrison '66] There is a computable linear ordering $\mathcal{H}$ such that

$$
\mathcal{H} \cong \omega_{1}^{C K}+\omega_{1}^{C K} \cdot \mathbb{Q}
$$

and $\mathcal{H}$ has no hyperarithmetic descending sequence.

## Overspill Argument:

$$
\text { If } P \subseteq \mathcal{H} \text { is } \Sigma_{1}^{1} \text { and } \omega_{1}^{C K} \subseteq P \text {, there is } \alpha^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}
$$

## Harrison's Linear Ordering

Thm: [Harrison '66] There is a computable linear ordering $\mathcal{H}$ such that

$$
\mathcal{H} \cong \omega_{1}^{C K}+\omega_{1}^{C K} \cdot \mathbb{Q}
$$

and $\mathcal{H}$ has no hyperarithmetic descending sequence.

## Overspill Argument:

$$
\text { If } P \subseteq \mathcal{H} \text { is } \Sigma_{1}^{1} \text { and } \omega_{1}^{C K} \subseteq P \text {, there is } \alpha^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}
$$

Pf: Because $\omega_{1}^{C K}$ is $\Pi_{1}^{1}$, and if $P=\omega_{1}^{C K}$, it would be $\Delta_{1}^{1}$.

## Harrison's Linear Ordering

Thm: [Harrison '66] There is a computable linear ordering $\mathcal{H}$ such that

$$
\mathcal{H} \cong \omega_{1}^{C K}+\omega_{1}^{C K} \cdot \mathbb{Q}
$$

and $\mathcal{H}$ has no hyperarithmetic descending sequence.

## Overspill Argument:

$$
\text { If } P \subseteq \mathcal{H} \text { is } \Sigma_{1}^{1} \text { and } \omega_{1}^{C K} \subseteq P \text {, there is } \alpha^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}
$$

Pf: Because $\omega_{1}^{C K}$ is $\Pi_{1}^{1}$, and if $P=\omega_{1}^{C K}$, it would be $\Delta_{1}^{1}$. We could then find a hyp descending sequence in $\mathcal{H} \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$.

## Harrison's Linear Ordering

Thm: [Harrison '66] There is a computable linear ordering $\mathcal{H}$ such that

$$
\mathcal{H} \cong \omega_{1}^{C K}+\omega_{1}^{C K} \cdot \mathbb{Q}
$$

and $\mathcal{H}$ has no hyperarithmetic descending sequence.

## Overspill Argument:

$$
\text { If } P \subseteq \mathcal{H} \text { is } \Sigma_{1}^{1} \text { and } \omega_{1}^{C K} \subseteq P \text {, there is } \alpha^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}
$$

Pf: Because $\omega_{1}^{C K}$ is $\Pi_{1}^{1}$, and if $P=\omega_{1}^{C K}$, it would be $\Delta_{1}^{1}$. We could then find a hyp descending sequence in $\mathcal{H} \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$.

A variation: If $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{C K}$, and $P \subseteq \mathcal{H}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(X)$, the same holds.

## Harrison's Linear Ordering

Thm: [Harrison '66] There is a computable linear ordering $\mathcal{H}$ such that

$$
\mathcal{H} \cong \omega_{1}^{C K}+\omega_{1}^{C K} \cdot \mathbb{Q}
$$

and $\mathcal{H}$ has no hyperarithmetic descending sequence.

## Overspill Argument:

$$
\text { If } P \subseteq \mathcal{H} \text { is } \Sigma_{1}^{1} \text { and } \omega_{1}^{C K} \subseteq P \text {, there is } \alpha^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}
$$

Pf: Because $\omega_{1}^{C K}$ is $\Pi_{1}^{1}$, and if $P=\omega_{1}^{C K}$, it would be $\Delta_{1}^{1}$. We could then find a hyp descending sequence in $\mathcal{H} \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$.

A variation: If $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{C K}$, and $P \subseteq \mathcal{H}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(X)$, the same holds.
Relativization: There is a computable operator $X \mapsto \mathcal{H}^{X}$, such that $\mathcal{H}^{X}$ is the Harrison linear ordering relative to $X$.

## Harrison's Linear Ordering

Thm: [Harrison '66] There is a computable linear ordering $\mathcal{H}$ such that

$$
\mathcal{H} \cong \omega_{1}^{C K}+\omega_{1}^{C K} \cdot \mathbb{Q}
$$

and $\mathcal{H}$ has no hyperarithmetic descending sequence.

## Overspill Argument:

$$
\text { If } P \subseteq \mathcal{H} \text { is } \Sigma_{1}^{1} \text { and } \omega_{1}^{C K} \subseteq P \text {, there is } \alpha^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}
$$

Pf: Because $\omega_{1}^{C K}$ is $\Pi_{1}^{1}$, and if $P=\omega_{1}^{C K}$, it would be $\Delta_{1}^{1}$. We could then find a hyp descending sequence in $\mathcal{H} \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$.

A variation: If $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{C K}$, and $P \subseteq \mathcal{H}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(X)$, the same holds.
Relativization: There is a computable operator $X \mapsto \mathcal{H}^{X}$, such that $\mathcal{H}^{X}$ is the Harrison linear ordering relative to $X$.

$$
\text { i.e. } \mathcal{H}^{X} \cong \omega_{1}^{X}+\omega_{1}^{X} \cdot \mathbb{Q} \text { has no } X \text {-hyp descending sequences. }
$$

## Kunen's Example

Let $\mathbb{K}=\left\{\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}: \alpha<\omega_{1}\right\}$ as linear orders.

## Kunen's Example

Let $\mathbb{K}=\left\{\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}: \alpha<\omega_{1}\right\}$ as linear orders.
Then

$$
\operatorname{Sp}\left(\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}\right)=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}
$$

## Kunen's Example

Let $\mathbb{K}=\left\{\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}: \alpha<\omega_{1}\right\}$ as linear orders.
Then

$$
\operatorname{Sp}\left(\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}\right)=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}
$$

$\left((\supseteq):\right.$ if $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{X}$, then $X$ computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$.

## Kunen's Example

Let $\mathbb{K}=\left\{\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}: \alpha<\omega_{1}\right\}$ as linear orders.
Then

$$
\operatorname{Sp}\left(\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}\right)=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}
$$

$\left((\supseteq):\right.$ if $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{X}$, then $X$ computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$. For $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}, \mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}=\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha+\alpha \cdot \mathbb{Q}}=\mathbb{Z}^{\mathcal{H}^{X}}$.

## Kunen's Example

Let $\mathbb{K}=\left\{\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}: \alpha<\omega_{1}\right\}$ as linear orders.
Then

$$
\operatorname{Sp}\left(\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}\right)=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}
$$

$\left((\supseteq):\right.$ if $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{X}$, then $X$ computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$. For $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}, \mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}=\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha+\alpha \cdot \mathbb{Q}}=\mathbb{Z}^{\mathcal{H}^{X}}$. $(\subseteq)$ : if $X$ computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$, it computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\beta}$ for every $\beta<\alpha$.

## Kunen's Example

Let $\mathbb{K}=\left\{\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}: \alpha<\omega_{1}\right\}$ as linear orders.
Then

$$
\operatorname{Sp}\left(\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}\right)=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}
$$

$\left((\supseteq)\right.$ : if $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{X}$, then $X$ computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$. For $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}, \mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}=\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha+\alpha \cdot \mathbb{Q}}=\mathbb{Z}^{\mathcal{H}^{X}}$. $(\subseteq)$ : if $X$ computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$, it computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\beta}$ for every $\beta<\alpha$. But $X$ computes no copy of $\mathbb{Z}^{\omega_{1}^{X}}$, because

## Kunen's Example

Let $\mathbb{K}=\left\{\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}: \alpha<\omega_{1}\right\}$ as linear orders.
Then

$$
\operatorname{Sp}\left(\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}\right)=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}
$$

$\left((\supseteq):\right.$ if $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{X}$, then $X$ computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$. For $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}, \mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}=\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha+\alpha \cdot \mathbb{Q}}=\mathbb{Z}^{\mathcal{H}^{X}}$. $(\subseteq)$ : if $X$ computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$, it computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\beta}$ for every $\beta<\alpha$. But $X$ computes no copy of $\mathbb{Z}^{\omega_{1}^{X}}$, because the tree $\left\{p:\left(2^{<n}, \leq 1\right.\right.$ ex $\left.) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}^{\beta}\right\}$ is WF and has rank $\geq \beta$.)

## Kunen's Example

Let $\mathbb{K}=\left\{\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}: \alpha<\omega_{1}\right\}$ as linear orders.
Then

$$
\operatorname{Sp}\left(\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}\right)=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}
$$

$\left((\supseteq)\right.$ : if $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{X}$, then $X$ computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$. For $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}, \mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}=\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha+\alpha \cdot \mathbb{Q}}=\mathbb{Z}^{\mathcal{H}^{X}}$. $(\subseteq)$ : if $X$ computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$, it computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\beta}$ for every $\beta<\alpha$. But $X$ computes no copy of $\mathbb{Z}^{\omega_{1}^{X}}$, because the tree $\left\{p:\left(2^{<n}, \leq 1\right.\right.$ ex $\left.) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}^{\beta}\right\}$ is WF and has rank $\geq \beta$.) and hence

$$
\{\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}\}=\left\{\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha<\omega_{1}\right\}
$$

## Kunen's Example

Let $\mathbb{K}=\left\{\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}: \alpha<\omega_{1}\right\}$ as linear orders.
Then

$$
\operatorname{Sp}\left(\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}\right)=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}
$$

$\left((\supseteq)\right.$ : if $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{X}$, then $X$ computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$. For $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}, \mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}=\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha+\alpha \cdot \mathbb{Q}}=\mathbb{Z}^{\mathcal{H}^{X}}$. $(\subseteq)$ : if $X$ computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$, it computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\beta}$ for every $\beta<\alpha$. But $X$ computes no copy of $\mathbb{Z}^{\omega_{1}^{X}}$, because the tree $\left\{p:\left(2^{<n}, \leq 1\right.\right.$ ex $\left.) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}^{\beta}\right\}$ is WF and has rank $\geq \beta$.) and hence

$$
\{\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}\}=\left\{\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha<\omega_{1}\right\}
$$

## Obs:

- $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$.


## Kunen's Example

Let $\mathbb{K}=\left\{\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}: \alpha<\omega_{1}\right\}$ as linear orders.
Then

$$
\operatorname{Sp}\left(\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}\right)=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}
$$

$\left((\supseteq)\right.$ : if $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{X}$, then $X$ computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$. For $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}, \mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}=\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha+\alpha \cdot \mathbb{Q}}=\mathbb{Z}^{\mathcal{H}^{X}}$.
$(\subseteq)$ : if $X$ computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$, it computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\beta}$ for every $\beta<\alpha$. But $X$ computes no copy of $\mathbb{Z}^{\omega_{1}^{X}}$, because the tree $\left\{p:\left(2^{<n}, \leq 1\right.\right.$ ex $\left.) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}^{\beta}\right\}$ is WF and has rank $\geq \beta$.) and hence

$$
\{S p(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}\}=\left\{\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha<\omega_{1}\right\}
$$

## Obs:

- $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$.
$\mathcal{L} \in \mathbb{K}$ if $\mathbb{Q}$ embeds in $\mathcal{L}$ and $\forall a, b \in \mathcal{L}$ there is automorphism mapping $a \mapsto b$.


## Kunen's Example

Let $\mathbb{K}=\left\{\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}: \alpha<\omega_{1}\right\}$ as linear orders.
Then

$$
\operatorname{Sp}\left(\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}\right)=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}
$$

$\left((\supseteq):\right.$ if $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{X}$, then $X$ computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$. For $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}, \mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}=\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha+\alpha \cdot \mathbb{Q}}=\mathbb{Z}^{\mathcal{H}^{X}}$.
$(\subseteq)$ : if $X$ computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$, it computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\beta}$ for every $\beta<\alpha$. But $X$ computes no copy of $\mathbb{Z}^{\omega_{1}^{X}}$, because the tree $\left\{p:\left(2^{<n}, \leq 1\right.\right.$ ex $\left.) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}^{\beta}\right\}$ is WF and has rank $\geq \beta$.) and hence

$$
\{\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}\}=\left\{\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha<\omega_{1}\right\}
$$

## Obs:

- $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$.
$\mathcal{L} \in \mathbb{K}$ if $\mathbb{Q}$ embeds in $\mathcal{L}$ and $\forall a, b \in \mathcal{L}$ there is automorphism mapping $a \mapsto b$.
- $\mathbb{K}$ is not $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ axiomatizable.


## Kunen's Example

Let $\mathbb{K}=\left\{\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}: \alpha<\omega_{1}\right\}$ as linear orders.
Then

$$
\operatorname{Sp}\left(\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}\right)=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}
$$

$\left((\supseteq):\right.$ if $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{X}$, then $X$ computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$. For $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}, \mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}=\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha+\alpha \cdot \mathbb{Q}}=\mathbb{Z}^{\mathcal{H}^{X}}$.
$(\subseteq)$ : if $X$ computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$, it computes $\mathbb{Z}^{\beta}$ for every $\beta<\alpha$. But $X$ computes no copy of $\mathbb{Z}^{\omega_{1}^{X}}$, because the tree $\left\{p:\left(2^{<n}, \leq\right.\right.$ lex $\left.) \rightarrow \mathbb{Z}^{\beta}\right\}$ is WF and has rank $\geq \beta$.) and hence

$$
\{\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}\}=\left\{\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha<\omega_{1}\right\}
$$

## Obs:

- $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$.
$\mathcal{L} \in \mathbb{K}$ if $\mathbb{Q}$ embeds in $\mathcal{L}$ and $\forall a, b \in \mathcal{L}$ there is automorphism mapping $a \mapsto b$.
- $\mathbb{K}$ is not $L_{\omega_{1}, \omega}$ axiomatizable.

Again, for $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{C K}$, for any two lin.ord $\mathcal{L}_{1}, \mathcal{L}_{2}, \mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathcal{L}_{1} \equiv_{\alpha} \mathbb{Z}^{\alpha} \cdot \mathcal{L}_{2}$.

## A bit more background

Def: An ordinal $\alpha$ is admissible if there is no unbounded, $\Sigma_{1}$-in- $L_{\alpha}$ function $f: \delta \rightarrow \alpha$ for any $\delta<\alpha$.

## A bit more background

Def: An ordinal $\alpha$ is admissible if there is no unbounded, $\Sigma_{1}$-in- $L_{\alpha}$ function $f: \delta \rightarrow \alpha$ for any $\delta<\alpha$.

Thm [Sacks]: $\alpha$ is admissible $\Longleftrightarrow \alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}$ for some $X$.

## A bit more background

Def: An ordinal $\alpha$ is admissible if there is no unbounded, $\Sigma_{1}$-in- $L_{\alpha}$ function $f: \delta \rightarrow \alpha$ for any $\delta<\alpha$.

Thm [Sacks]: $\alpha$ is admissible $\Longleftrightarrow \alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}$ for some $X$.

## A bit more background

Def: An ordinal $\alpha$ is admissible if there is no unbounded, $\Sigma_{1}$-in- $L_{\alpha}$ function $f: \delta \rightarrow \alpha$ for any $\delta<\alpha$.

Thm [Sacks]: $\alpha$ is admissible $\Longleftrightarrow \alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}$ for some $X$.

## Gandy's Basis Theorem:

If $\varphi$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$, and $\exists X \varphi(X)$, then there is such an $X$ with $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{C K}$.

## Interpolation lemma

Lemma: If $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}$, then there is $G$ such that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus G}=\omega_{1}^{G}=\omega_{1}^{G \oplus Y}=\omega_{1}^{Y} .
$$

## Interpolation lemma

Lemma: If $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}$, then there is $G$ such that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus G}=\omega_{1}^{G}=\omega_{1}^{G \oplus Y}=\omega_{1}^{Y} .
$$

## Pf:

Let $g: \omega \rightarrow \omega$ be a generic permutation of $\omega$.

## Interpolation lemma

Lemma: If $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}$, then there is $G$ such that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus G}=\omega_{1}^{G}=\omega_{1}^{G \oplus Y}=\omega_{1}^{Y} .
$$

Pf:
Let $g: \omega \rightarrow \omega$ be a generic permutation of $\omega$. Let $G$ be the pull back of $\mathcal{H}^{X}$ through $g$.

## Interpolation lemma

Lemma: If $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}$, then there is $G$ such that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus G}=\omega_{1}^{G}=\omega_{1}^{G \oplus Y}=\omega_{1}^{Y} .
$$

Pf:
Let $g: \omega \rightarrow \omega$ be a generic permutation of $\omega$. Let $G$ be the pull back of $\mathcal{H}^{X}$ through $g$. Then $G \cong \omega_{1}^{X} \oplus \omega_{1}^{X} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$.

## Interpolation lemma

Lemma: If $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}$, then there is $G$ such that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus G}=\omega_{1}^{G}=\omega_{1}^{G \oplus Y}=\omega_{1}^{Y} .
$$

Pf:
Let $g: \omega \rightarrow \omega$ be a generic permutation of $\omega$. Let $G$ be the pull back of $\mathcal{H}^{X}$ through $g$. Then $G \cong \omega_{1}^{X} \oplus \omega_{1}^{X} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$. Conclude that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X} \leq \omega_{1}^{G}
$$

## Interpolation lemma

Lemma: If $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}$, then there is $G$ such that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus G}=\omega_{1}^{G}=\omega_{1}^{G \oplus Y}=\omega_{1}^{Y} .
$$

Pf:
Let $g: \omega \rightarrow \omega$ be a generic permutation of $\omega$. Let $G$ be the pull back of $\mathcal{H}^{X}$ through $g$. Then $G \cong \omega_{1}^{X} \oplus \omega_{1}^{X} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$. Conclude that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X} \leq \omega_{1}^{G} \leq \omega_{1}^{G \oplus X}
$$

## Interpolation lemma

Lemma: If $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}$, then there is $G$ such that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus G}=\omega_{1}^{G}=\omega_{1}^{G \oplus Y}=\omega_{1}^{Y} .
$$

Pf:
Let $g: \omega \rightarrow \omega$ be a generic permutation of $\omega$. Let $G$ be the pull back of $\mathcal{H}^{X}$ through $g$. Then $G \cong \omega_{1}^{X} \oplus \omega_{1}^{X} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$. Conclude that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X} \leq \omega_{1}^{G} \leq \omega_{1}^{G \oplus X} \leq \omega_{1}^{g \oplus X}
$$

## Interpolation lemma

Lemma: If $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}$, then there is $G$ such that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus G}=\omega_{1}^{G}=\omega_{1}^{G \oplus Y}=\omega_{1}^{Y} .
$$

Pf:
Let $g: \omega \rightarrow \omega$ be a generic permutation of $\omega$. Let $G$ be the pull back of $\mathcal{H}^{X}$ through $g$. Then $G \cong \omega_{1}^{X} \oplus \omega_{1}^{X} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$. Conclude that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X} \leq \omega_{1}^{G} \leq \omega_{1}^{G \oplus X} \leq \omega_{1}^{g \oplus X} \leq \omega_{1}^{X} .
$$

## Interpolation lemma

Lemma: If $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}$, then there is $G$ such that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus G}=\omega_{1}^{G}=\omega_{1}^{G \oplus Y}=\omega_{1}^{Y} .
$$

Pf:
Let $g: \omega \rightarrow \omega$ be a generic permutation of $\omega$. Let $G$ be the pull back of $\mathcal{H}^{X}$ through $g$. Then $G \cong \omega_{1}^{X} \oplus \omega_{1}^{X} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$. Conclude that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X} \leq \omega_{1}^{G} \leq \omega_{1}^{G \oplus X} \leq \omega_{1}^{g \oplus X} \leq \omega_{1}^{X} .
$$

Let $f: \mathcal{H}^{X} \rightarrow \mathcal{H}^{Y}$ be an isomorphism.

## Interpolation lemma

Lemma: If $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}$, then there is $G$ such that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus G}=\omega_{1}^{G}=\omega_{1}^{G \oplus Y}=\omega_{1}^{Y} .
$$

Pf:
Let $g: \omega \rightarrow \omega$ be a generic permutation of $\omega$. Let $G$ be the pull back of $\mathcal{H}^{X}$ through $g$. Then $G \cong \omega_{1}^{X} \oplus \omega_{1}^{X} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$. Conclude that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X} \leq \omega_{1}^{G} \leq \omega_{1}^{G \oplus X} \leq \omega_{1}^{g \oplus X} \leq \omega_{1}^{X} .
$$

Let $f: \mathcal{H}^{X} \rightarrow \mathcal{H}^{Y}$ be an isomorphism. It's a permutation of $\omega$.

## Interpolation lemma

Lemma: If $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}$, then there is $G$ such that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus G}=\omega_{1}^{G}=\omega_{1}^{G \oplus Y}=\omega_{1}^{Y} .
$$

Pf:
Let $g: \omega \rightarrow \omega$ be a generic permutation of $\omega$. Let $G$ be the pull back of $\mathcal{H}^{X}$ through $g$. Then $G \cong \omega_{1}^{X} \oplus \omega_{1}^{X} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$. Conclude that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X} \leq \omega_{1}^{G} \leq \omega_{1}^{G \oplus X} \leq \omega_{1}^{g \oplus X} \leq \omega_{1}^{X} .
$$

Let $f: \mathcal{H}^{X} \rightarrow \mathcal{H}^{Y}$ be an isomorphism. It's a permutation of $\omega$. If $g$ is generic enough, so is $f \circ g$.

## Interpolation lemma

Lemma: If $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}$, then there is $G$ such that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus G}=\omega_{1}^{G}=\omega_{1}^{G \oplus Y}=\omega_{1}^{Y} .
$$

Pf:
Let $g: \omega \rightarrow \omega$ be a generic permutation of $\omega$. Let $G$ be the pull back of $\mathcal{H}^{X}$ through $g$. Then $G \cong \omega_{1}^{X} \oplus \omega_{1}^{X} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$. Conclude that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X} \leq \omega_{1}^{G} \leq \omega_{1}^{G \oplus X} \leq \omega_{1}^{g \oplus X} \leq \omega_{1}^{X} .
$$

Let $f: \mathcal{H}^{X} \rightarrow \mathcal{H}^{Y}$ be an isomorphism. It's a permutation of $\omega$. If $g$ is generic enough, so is $f \circ g$. Notice that $G$ is be the pull back of $\mathcal{H}^{Y}$ through $f \circ g$.

## Interpolation lemma

Lemma: If $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}$, then there is $G$ such that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus G}=\omega_{1}^{G}=\omega_{1}^{G \oplus Y}=\omega_{1}^{Y} .
$$

Pf:
Let $g: \omega \rightarrow \omega$ be a generic permutation of $\omega$. Let $G$ be the pull back of $\mathcal{H}^{X}$ through $g$. Then $G \cong \omega_{1}^{X} \oplus \omega_{1}^{X} \cdot \mathbb{Q}$. Conclude that

$$
\omega_{1}^{X} \leq \omega_{1}^{G} \leq \omega_{1}^{G \oplus X} \leq \omega_{1}^{g \oplus X} \leq \omega_{1}^{X} .
$$

Let $f: \mathcal{H}^{X} \rightarrow \mathcal{H}^{Y}$ be an isomorphism. It's a permutation of $\omega$. If $g$ is generic enough, so is $f \circ g$. Notice that $G$ is be the pull back of $\mathcal{H}^{Y}$ through $f \circ g$. Conclude that $\omega_{1}^{Y}=\omega_{1}^{G}=\omega_{1}^{G \oplus Y}$.

## Back and forth relations

If so we say that $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\alpha$-back-and-forth below $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ : $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}) \Longleftrightarrow \forall \beta<\alpha \forall \bar{d} \in \mathcal{B}^{<\omega} \exists \bar{c} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$

$$
(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}, \bar{c}) \geq_{\beta}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}, \bar{d})
$$

## Back and forth relations

If so we say that $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\alpha$-back-and-forth below $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ : $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}) \Longleftrightarrow \forall \beta<\alpha \forall \bar{d} \in \mathcal{B}^{<\omega} \exists \bar{c} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$

$$
(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}, \bar{c}) \geq_{\beta}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}, \bar{d})
$$

$(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{0}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ if they satisfy the same atomic formulas.

## Back and forth relations

If so we say that $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\alpha$-back-and-forth below $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ : $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}) \Longleftrightarrow \forall \beta<\alpha \forall \bar{d} \in \mathcal{B}^{<\omega} \exists \bar{c} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$

$$
(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}, \bar{c}) \geq_{\beta}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}, \bar{d})
$$

$(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{0}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ if they satisfy the same atomic formulas.
Theorem[Ash-Knight; Karp] Let $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ and $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ be structures. TFAE
(1) $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$

## Back and forth relations

If so we say that $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\alpha$-back-and-forth below $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ : $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}) \Longleftrightarrow \forall \beta<\alpha \forall \bar{d} \in \mathcal{B}^{<\omega} \exists \bar{c} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$

$$
(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}, \bar{c}) \geq_{\beta}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}, \bar{d})
$$

$(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{0}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ if they satisfy the same atomic formulas.
Theorem[Ash-Knight; Karp] Let $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ and $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ be structures. TFAE
(1) $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$
(2) $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-\operatorname{tp} p_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a}) \subseteq \Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-\operatorname{tp}_{\mathcal{B}}(\bar{b})$.

## Back and forth relations

If so we say that $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\alpha$-back-and-forth below $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ : $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}) \Longleftrightarrow \forall \beta<\alpha \forall \bar{d} \in \mathcal{B}^{<\omega} \exists \bar{c} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$

$$
(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}, \bar{c}) \geq_{\beta}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}, \bar{d})
$$

$(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{0}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ if they satisfy the same atomic formulas.
Theorem[Ash-Knight; Karp] Let $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ and $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ be structures. TFAE
(1) $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$
(2) $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-\operatorname{tp}_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a}) \subseteq \Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-\operatorname{tp_{\mathcal {B}}}(\bar{b})$.
(3) Given $(\mathcal{C}, \bar{c})$ that's isomorphic to either $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ or $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$, deciding whether $(\mathcal{C}, \bar{c}) \cong(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}_{\alpha}^{0}$-hard.

## Back and forth relations

If so we say that $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\alpha$-back-and-forth below $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ : $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}) \Longleftrightarrow \forall \beta<\alpha \forall \bar{d} \in \mathcal{B}^{<\omega} \exists \bar{c} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$

$$
(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}, \bar{c}) \geq_{\beta}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}, \bar{d})
$$

$(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{0}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ if they satisfy the same atomic formulas.
Theorem[Ash-Knight; Karp] Let $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ and $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ be structures. TFAE
(1) $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$
(2) $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-\operatorname{tp}_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a}) \subseteq \Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-\operatorname{tp} p_{\mathcal{B}}(\bar{b})$.
(3) Given $(\mathcal{C}, \bar{c})$ that's isomorphic to either $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ or $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$, deciding whether $(\mathcal{C}, \bar{c}) \cong(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}_{\alpha}^{0}$-hard.

Let $\mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})=\frac{\{(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}): \mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}, \overline{\mathbf{a}} \in \mathcal{A}\}}{\equiv_{\alpha}}$

## Back and forth relations

If so we say that $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\alpha$-back-and-forth below $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ : $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}) \Longleftrightarrow \forall \beta<\alpha \forall \bar{d} \in \mathcal{B}^{<\omega} \exists \bar{c} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$

$$
(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}, \bar{c}) \geq_{\beta}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}, \bar{d})
$$

$(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{0}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ if they satisfy the same atomic formulas.
Theorem[Ash-Knight; Karp] Let $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ and $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ be structures. TFAE
(1) $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$
(2) $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-\operatorname{tp}_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a}) \subseteq \Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-\operatorname{tp} p_{\mathcal{B}}(\bar{b})$.
(3) Given $(\mathcal{C}, \bar{c})$ that's isomorphic to either $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ or $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$, deciding whether $(\mathcal{C}, \bar{c}) \cong(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}_{\alpha}^{0}$-hard.

Let $\mathbf{b} \mathbf{f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})=\frac{\{(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}): \mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}, \bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}\}}{\equiv_{\alpha}}=$ the set of $\Pi_{\alpha}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.

## Back and forth relations

If so we say that $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\alpha$-back-and-forth below $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ :
$(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}) \Longleftrightarrow \forall \beta<\alpha \forall \bar{d} \in \mathcal{B}^{<\omega} \exists \bar{c} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$

$$
(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}, \bar{c}) \geq_{\beta}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}, \bar{d})
$$

$(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{0}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ if they satisfy the same atomic formulas.
Theorem[Ash-Knight; Karp] Let $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ and $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ be structures. TFAE
(1) $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$
(2) $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-t p_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a}) \subseteq \Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-\operatorname{tp} p_{\mathcal{B}}(\bar{b})$.
(3) Given $(\mathcal{C}, \bar{c})$ that's isomorphic to either $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ or $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$, deciding whether $(\mathcal{C}, \bar{c}) \cong(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}_{\alpha}^{0}$-hard.

Let $\mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})=\frac{\{(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}): \mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}, \bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}\}}{\equiv_{\alpha}}=$ the set of $\Pi_{\alpha}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
$\equiv_{\alpha}$ is Borel, so, by [Silver 80], bf ${ }_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})$ has size either countable or continuum.

## Back and forth relations

If so we say that $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\alpha$-back-and-forth below $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ :
$(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}) \Longleftrightarrow \forall \beta<\alpha \forall \bar{d} \in \mathcal{B}^{<\omega} \exists \bar{c} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$

$$
(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}, \bar{c}) \geq_{\beta}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b}, \bar{d})
$$

$(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{0}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ if they satisfy the same atomic formulas.
Theorem[Ash-Knight; Karp] Let $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ and $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$ be structures. TFAE
(1) $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \leq_{\alpha}(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$
(2) $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-t p_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a}) \subseteq \Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-\operatorname{tp} p_{\mathcal{B}}(\bar{b})$.
(3) Given $(\mathcal{C}, \bar{c})$ that's isomorphic to either $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ or $(\mathcal{B}, \bar{b})$, deciding whether $(\mathcal{C}, \bar{c}) \cong(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a})$ is $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}_{\alpha}^{0}$-hard.

Let $\mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})=\frac{\{(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}): \mathcal{A} \in \mathbb{K}, \bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}\}}{\equiv_{\alpha}}=$ the set of $\Pi_{\alpha}$-types realized in $\mathbb{K}$.
$\equiv_{\alpha}$ is Borel, so, by [Silver 80], bf ${ }_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})$ has size either countable or continuum.
$T$ being scattered means that $\mathbf{b f}_{\alpha}(\mathbb{K})$ is countable for all $\alpha$.

## Scott Rank

Def: For $\bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$, let $\rho_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a})$ be the least $\alpha$, such that if $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \equiv{ }_{\alpha}(\mathcal{A}, \bar{b})$, then $\bar{a}$ and $\bar{b}$ are automorphic.

## Scott Rank

Def: For $\bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$, let $\rho_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a})$ be the least $\alpha$, such that if $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \equiv{ }_{\alpha}(\mathcal{A}, \bar{b})$, then $\bar{a}$ and $\bar{b}$ are automorphic.

Def: The $\operatorname{Scott}$ rank of $\mathcal{A}$ is $S R(\mathcal{A})=\sup \left\{\rho_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a})+1: \bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}\right\}$.

## Scott Rank

Def: For $\bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$, let $\rho_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a})$ be the least $\alpha$, such that if $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \equiv{ }_{\alpha}(\mathcal{A}, \bar{b})$, then $\bar{a}$ and $\bar{b}$ are automorphic.

Def: The Scott rank of $\mathcal{A}$ is $\operatorname{SR}(\mathcal{A})=\sup \left\{\rho_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a})+1: \bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}\right\}$.
Thm [Scott 65]: If $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{B}$ are structures, and $\mathcal{A} \equiv \mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega} \mathcal{B}$, then $\mathcal{A} \cong \mathcal{B}$.

## Scott Rank

Def: For $\bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$, let $\rho_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a})$ be the least $\alpha$, such that if $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \equiv{ }_{\alpha}(\mathcal{A}, \bar{b})$, then $\bar{a}$ and $\bar{b}$ are automorphic.

Def: The $\operatorname{Scott}$ rank of $\mathcal{A}$ is $S R(\mathcal{A})=\sup \left\{\rho_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a})+1: \bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}\right\}$.
Thm [Scott 65]: If $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{B}$ are structures, and $\mathcal{A} \equiv \mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega} \mathcal{B}$, then $\mathcal{A} \cong \mathcal{B}$. Thm [Nadel 74] If $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{B}$ are computable, and $\left.\mathcal{A} \equiv \overline{\mathcal{L}}_{\omega_{1}^{c} \kappa}^{c}, \omega\right]$, then $\mathcal{A} \cong \mathcal{B}$.

## Scott Rank

Def: For $\bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$, let $\rho_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a})$ be the least $\alpha$, such that if $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \equiv{ }_{\alpha}(\mathcal{A}, \bar{b})$, then $\bar{a}$ and $\bar{b}$ are automorphic.

Def: The Scott rank of $\mathcal{A}$ is $S R(\mathcal{A})=\sup \left\{\rho_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a})+1: \bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}\right\}$.
Thm [Scott 65]: If $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{B}$ are structures, and $\mathcal{A} \equiv \mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega} \mathcal{B}$, then $\mathcal{A} \cong \mathcal{B}$. Thm [Nadel 74] If $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{B}$ are computable, and $\mathcal{A} \equiv{\underset{\mathcal{L}}{\omega_{1}^{c} K}, \omega}_{c}^{c} \mathcal{B}$, then $\mathcal{A} \cong \mathcal{B}$.

Cor: If $\mathcal{A}$ computable, then $\rho_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a}) \leq \omega_{1}^{C K}$,

## Scott Rank

Def: For $\bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$, let $\rho_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a})$ be the least $\alpha$, such that if $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \equiv{ }_{\alpha}(\mathcal{A}, \bar{b})$, then $\bar{a}$ and $\bar{b}$ are automorphic.

Def: The Scott rank of $\mathcal{A}$ is $S R(\mathcal{A})=\sup \left\{\rho_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a})+1: \bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}\right\}$.
Thm [Scott 65]: If $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{B}$ are structures, and $\mathcal{A} \equiv \mathcal{L}_{\mathcal{L}_{1}, \omega} \mathcal{B}$, then $\mathcal{A} \cong \mathcal{B}$. Thm [Nadel 74] If $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{B}$ are computable, and $\left.\mathcal{A} \equiv \overline{\mathcal{L}}_{\omega_{1}^{c} \kappa}^{c}, \omega\right]$, then $\mathcal{A} \cong \mathcal{B}$.

Cor: If $\mathcal{A}$ computable, then $\rho_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a}) \leq \omega_{1}^{C K}$, and hence $S R(\mathcal{A}) \leq \omega_{1}^{C K}+1$.

## Scott Rank

Def: For $\bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$, let $\rho_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a})$ be the least $\alpha$, such that if $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \equiv_{\alpha}(\mathcal{A}, \bar{b})$, then $\bar{a}$ and $\bar{b}$ are automorphic.

Def: The Scott rank of $\mathcal{A}$ is $S R(\mathcal{A})=\sup \left\{\rho_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a})+1: \bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}\right\}$.
Thm [Scott 65]: If $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{B}$ are structures, and $\mathcal{A} \equiv \mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega} \mathcal{B}$, then $\mathcal{A} \cong \mathcal{B}$.
Thm [Nadel 74] If $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{B}$ are computable, and $\mathcal{A} \equiv{\underset{\mathcal{L}}{\omega_{1}^{c} K}, \omega}_{c}^{c} \mathcal{B}$, then $\mathcal{A} \cong \mathcal{B}$.
Cor: If $\mathcal{A}$ computable, then $\rho_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a}) \leq \omega_{1}^{C K}$, and hence $S R(\mathcal{A}) \leq \omega_{1}^{C K}+1$.
Relativizing: $S R(\mathcal{A}) \leq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}+1$.

## Scott Rank

Def: For $\bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}$, let $\rho_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a})$ be the least $\alpha$, such that if $(\mathcal{A}, \bar{a}) \equiv_{\alpha}(\mathcal{A}, \bar{b})$, then $\bar{a}$ and $\bar{b}$ are automorphic.

Def: The Scott rank of $\mathcal{A}$ is $S R(\mathcal{A})=\sup \left\{\rho_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a})+1: \bar{a} \in \mathcal{A}^{<\omega}\right\}$.
Thm [Scott 65]: If $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{B}$ are structures, and $\mathcal{A} \equiv \mathcal{L}_{\omega_{1}, \omega} \mathcal{B}$, then $\mathcal{A} \cong \mathcal{B}$.
Thm [Nadel 74] If $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{B}$ are computable, and $\left.\mathcal{A} \equiv \overline{\mathcal{L}}_{\omega_{1}^{c} \kappa}^{c}, \omega\right]$, then $\mathcal{A} \cong \mathcal{B}$.
Cor: If $\mathcal{A}$ computable, then $\rho_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{a}) \leq \omega_{1}^{C K}$, and hence $S R(\mathcal{A}) \leq \omega_{1}^{C K}+1$.
Relativizing: $\operatorname{SR}(\mathcal{A}) \leq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}+1$.
Since $T$ is scattered and uncountable,
it has models of arbitrarily high Scott rank.

## The two steps

Suppose $T$ is a scattered theory with uncountably many models. We want to show:

## The two steps

Suppose $T$ is a scattered theory with uncountably many models. We want to show:

There is an oracle relative to which

$$
\{S p(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \models T\} \quad=\quad\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}\right\}
$$

## The two steps

Suppose $T$ is a scattered theory with uncountably many models. We want to show:

There is an oracle relative to which

$$
\begin{aligned}
\{\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \models T\} & =\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}\right\} \\
& =\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}, \alpha \text { admissible }\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

## The two steps

Suppose $T$ is a scattered theory with uncountably many models.
We want to show:

There is an oracle relative to which

$$
\begin{aligned}
\{\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \mid=T\} & =\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}\right\} \\
& =\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}, \alpha \text { admissible }\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

And to get that we will prove two things:

## The two steps

Suppose $T$ is a scattered theory with uncountably many models.
We want to show:

There is an oracle relative to which

$$
\begin{aligned}
\{\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \models T\} & =\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}\right\} \\
& =\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}, \alpha \text { admissible }\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

And to get that we will prove two things:
(1) For every admissible $\alpha$, there is $\mathcal{A} \equiv T$ with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\alpha$.
(2) For every $\mathcal{A} \vDash T, \operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}\right\}$.

## The first step

Let $\alpha$ be admissible. We want $\mathcal{A} \models T$, with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\alpha$.

## The first step

Let $\alpha$ be admissible. We want $\mathcal{A} \models T$, with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\alpha$. Let $X$ be so that $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}$.

## The first step

Let $\alpha$ be admissible. We want $\mathcal{A} \models T$, with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\alpha$. Let $X$ be so that $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}$.

Obs: Let $S R_{>\gamma}$ be the $\Pi_{2 \gamma+2}^{i n}$ sentence so that $\mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma} \Longleftrightarrow S R(\mathcal{A})>\gamma$ :

## The first step

Let $\alpha$ be admissible. We want $\mathcal{A} \models T$, with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\alpha$. Let $X$ be so that $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}$.

Obs: Let $S R_{>\gamma}$ be the $\Pi_{2 \gamma+2}^{i n}$ sentence so that $\mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma} \Longleftrightarrow S R(\mathcal{A})>\gamma$ : $S R_{<\gamma}$ is $\exists \bar{x}, \bar{y}\left(\bar{x} \equiv_{\gamma} \bar{y} \wedge \bar{x} \not \equiv_{\gamma+1} \bar{y}\right)$.

## The first step

Let $\alpha$ be admissible. We want $\mathcal{A} \models T$, with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\alpha$.
Let $X$ be so that $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}$.
Obs: Let $S R_{>\gamma}$ be the $\Pi_{2 \gamma+2}^{i n}$ sentence so that $\mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma} \Longleftrightarrow S R(\mathcal{A})>\gamma$ : $S R_{<\gamma}$ is $\exists \bar{x}, \bar{y}\left(\bar{x} \equiv_{\gamma} \bar{y} \wedge \bar{x} \not 三_{\gamma+1} \bar{y}\right)$.
We know that for every $\gamma$, there is a model of $T$ which has $\operatorname{SR}>\gamma$.

## The first step

Let $\alpha$ be admissible. We want $\mathcal{A} \models T$, with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\alpha$.
Let $X$ be so that $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}$.
Obs: Let $S R_{>\gamma}$ be the $\Pi_{2 \gamma+2}^{i n}$ sentence so that $\mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma} \Longleftrightarrow S R(\mathcal{A})>\gamma$ : $S R_{<\gamma}$ is $\exists \bar{x}, \bar{y}\left(\bar{x} \equiv_{\gamma} \bar{y} \wedge \bar{x} \not \equiv_{\gamma+1} \bar{y}\right)$.
We know that for every $\gamma$, there is a model of $T$ which has $\operatorname{SR}>\gamma$.
Let $P=\left\{\beta \in \mathcal{H}^{X}\right.$ : there exists $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{A} \models T$ and $\left.\bigwedge_{\gamma<\beta} \mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma}\right\}$.

## The first step

Let $\alpha$ be admissible. We want $\mathcal{A} \models T$, with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\alpha$.
Let $X$ be so that $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}$.
Obs: Let $S R_{>\gamma}$ be the $\Pi_{2 \gamma+2}^{i n}$ sentence so that $\mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma} \Longleftrightarrow S R(\mathcal{A})>\gamma$ : $S R_{<\gamma}$ is $\exists \bar{x}, \bar{y}\left(\bar{x} \equiv_{\gamma} \bar{y} \wedge \bar{x} \not \equiv_{\gamma+1} \bar{y}\right)$.
We know that for every $\gamma$, there is a model of $T$ which has $\operatorname{SR}>\gamma$.
Let $P=\left\{\beta \in \mathcal{H}^{X}\right.$ : there exists $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{A} \models T$ and $\left.\bigwedge_{\gamma<\beta} \mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma}\right\}$.

## The first step

Let $\alpha$ be admissible. We want $\mathcal{A} \models T$, with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\alpha$.
Let $X$ be so that $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}$.
Obs: Let $S R_{>\gamma}$ be the $\Pi_{2 \gamma+2}^{i n}$ sentence so that $\mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma} \Longleftrightarrow S R(\mathcal{A})>\gamma$ : $S R_{<\gamma}$ is $\exists \bar{x}, \bar{y}\left(\bar{x} \equiv_{\gamma} \bar{y} \wedge \bar{x} \not 三_{\gamma+1} \bar{y}\right)$.
We know that for every $\gamma$, there is a model of $T$ which has $\operatorname{SR}>\gamma$.
Let $P=\left\{\beta \in \mathcal{H}^{X}\right.$ : there exists $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{A} \models T$ and $\left.\bigwedge_{\gamma<\beta} \mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma}\right\}$.
$P$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(X)$ and $\omega_{1}^{X} \subseteq P$.

## The first step

Let $\alpha$ be admissible. We want $\mathcal{A} \models T$, with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\alpha$.
Let $X$ be so that $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}$.
Obs: Let $S R_{>\gamma}$ be the $\Pi_{2 \gamma+2}^{i n}$ sentence so that $\mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma} \Longleftrightarrow S R(\mathcal{A})>\gamma$ : $S R_{<\gamma}$ is $\exists \bar{x}, \bar{y}\left(\bar{x} \equiv_{\gamma} \bar{y} \wedge \bar{x} \not \equiv_{\gamma+1} \bar{y}\right)$.
We know that for every $\gamma$, there is a model of $T$ which has $\operatorname{SR}>\gamma$.
Let $P=\left\{\beta \in \mathcal{H}^{X}\right.$ : there exists $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{A} \equiv T$ and $\left.\bigwedge_{\gamma<\beta} \mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma}\right\}$.
$P$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(X)$ and $\omega_{1}^{X} \subseteq P$. There is $\alpha^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{X}$,

## The first step

Let $\alpha$ be admissible. We want $\mathcal{A} \models T$, with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\alpha$.
Let $X$ be so that $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}$.
Obs: Let $S R_{>\gamma}$ be the $\Pi_{2 \gamma+2}^{i n}$ sentence so that $\mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma} \Longleftrightarrow S R(\mathcal{A})>\gamma$ : $S R_{<\gamma}$ is $\exists \bar{x}, \bar{y}\left(\bar{x} \equiv_{\gamma} \bar{y} \wedge \bar{x} \not \equiv_{\gamma+1} \bar{y}\right)$.
We know that for every $\gamma$, there is a model of $T$ which has $\operatorname{SR}>\gamma$.
Let $P=\left\{\beta \in \mathcal{H}^{X}\right.$ : there exists $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{A} \equiv T$ and $\left.\bigwedge_{\gamma<\beta} \mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma}\right\}$.
$P$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(X)$ and $\omega_{1}^{X} \subseteq P$. There is $\alpha^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{X}$, and let $\mathcal{A}$ be the witness.

## The first step

Let $\alpha$ be admissible. We want $\mathcal{A} \models T$, with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\alpha$.
Let $X$ be so that $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}$.
Obs: Let $S R_{>\gamma}$ be the $\Pi_{2 \gamma+2}^{i n}$ sentence so that $\mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma} \Longleftrightarrow S R(\mathcal{A})>\gamma$ : $S R_{<\gamma}$ is $\exists \bar{x}, \bar{y}\left(\bar{x} \equiv_{\gamma} \bar{y} \wedge \bar{x} \not 三_{\gamma+1} \bar{y}\right)$.
We know that for every $\gamma$, there is a model of $T$ which has $\operatorname{SR}>\gamma$.
Let $P=\left\{\beta \in \mathcal{H}^{X}\right.$ : there exists $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{A} \models T$ and $\left.\bigwedge_{\gamma<\beta} \mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma}\right\}$.
$P$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(X)$ and $\omega_{1}^{X} \subseteq P$. There is $\alpha^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{X}$, and let $\mathcal{A}$ be the witness.
By Gandy's thm, we can take $\mathcal{A}$ with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}} \leq \omega_{1}^{X}$.

## The first step

Let $\alpha$ be admissible. We want $\mathcal{A} \models T$, with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\alpha$.
Let $X$ be so that $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}$.
Obs: Let $S R_{>\gamma}$ be the $\Pi_{2 \gamma+2}^{i n}$ sentence so that $\mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma} \Longleftrightarrow S R(\mathcal{A})>\gamma$ : $S R_{<\gamma}$ is $\exists \bar{x}, \bar{y}\left(\bar{x} \equiv_{\gamma} \bar{y} \wedge \bar{x} \not \equiv_{\gamma+1} \bar{y}\right)$.
We know that for every $\gamma$, there is a model of $T$ which has $\operatorname{SR}>\gamma$.
Let $P=\left\{\beta \in \mathcal{H}^{X}\right.$ : there exists $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{A} \equiv T$ and $\left.\bigwedge_{\gamma<\beta} \mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma}\right\}$.
$P$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(X)$ and $\omega_{1}^{X} \subseteq P$. There is $\alpha^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{X}$, and let $\mathcal{A}$ be the witness.
By Gandy's thm, we can take $\mathcal{A}$ with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}} \leq \omega_{1}^{X}$.
Then $\mathcal{A} \models T$,

## The first step

Let $\alpha$ be admissible. We want $\mathcal{A} \models T$, with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\alpha$.
Let $X$ be so that $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}$.
Obs: Let $S R_{>\gamma}$ be the $\Pi_{2 \gamma+2}^{i n}$ sentence so that $\mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma} \Longleftrightarrow S R(\mathcal{A})>\gamma$ : $S R_{<\gamma}$ is $\exists \bar{x}, \bar{y}\left(\bar{x} \equiv_{\gamma} \bar{y} \wedge \bar{x} \not \equiv_{\gamma+1} \bar{y}\right)$.
We know that for every $\gamma$, there is a model of $T$ which has $\operatorname{SR}>\gamma$.
Let $P=\left\{\beta \in \mathcal{H}^{X}\right.$ : there exists $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{A} \models T$ and $\left.\bigwedge_{\gamma<\beta} \mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma}\right\}$.
$P$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(X)$ and $\omega_{1}^{X} \subseteq P$. There is $\alpha^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{X}$, and let $\mathcal{A}$ be the witness.
By Gandy's thm, we can take $\mathcal{A}$ with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}} \leq \omega_{1}^{X}$.
Then $\mathcal{A} \models T$, and $\forall \gamma<\alpha^{*}, \gamma<\omega_{1}^{X}, \gamma<\operatorname{SR}(\mathcal{A})$.

## The first step

Let $\alpha$ be admissible. We want $\mathcal{A} \models T$, with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\alpha$.
Let $X$ be so that $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}$.
Obs: Let $S R_{>\gamma}$ be the $\Pi_{2 \gamma+2}^{i n}$ sentence so that $\mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma} \Longleftrightarrow S R(\mathcal{A})>\gamma$ : $S R_{<\gamma}$ is $\exists \bar{x}, \bar{y}\left(\bar{x} \equiv_{\gamma} \bar{y} \wedge \bar{x} \not 三_{\gamma+1} \bar{y}\right)$.
We know that for every $\gamma$, there is a model of $T$ which has $\operatorname{SR}>\gamma$.
Let $P=\left\{\beta \in \mathcal{H}^{X}\right.$ : there exists $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{A} \models T$ and $\left.\bigwedge_{\gamma<\beta} \mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma}\right\}$.
$P$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(X)$ and $\omega_{1}^{X} \subseteq P$. There is $\alpha^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{X}$, and let $\mathcal{A}$ be the witness.
By Gandy's thm, we can take $\mathcal{A}$ with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}} \leq \omega_{1}^{X}$.
Then $\mathcal{A} \models T$, and $\forall \gamma<\alpha^{*}, \gamma<\omega_{1}^{X}, \gamma<S R(\mathcal{A})$.
Thus

$$
\omega_{1}^{X} \leq S R(\mathcal{A})
$$

## The first step

Let $\alpha$ be admissible. We want $\mathcal{A} \models T$, with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\alpha$.
Let $X$ be so that $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}$.
Obs: Let $S R_{>\gamma}$ be the $\Pi_{2 \gamma+2}^{i n}$ sentence so that $\mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma} \Longleftrightarrow S R(\mathcal{A})>\gamma$ : $S R_{<\gamma}$ is $\exists \bar{x}, \bar{y}\left(\bar{x} \equiv_{\gamma} \bar{y} \wedge \bar{x} \not 三_{\gamma+1} \bar{y}\right)$.
We know that for every $\gamma$, there is a model of $T$ which has $\operatorname{SR}>\gamma$.
Let $P=\left\{\beta \in \mathcal{H}^{X}\right.$ : there exists $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{A} \models T$ and $\left.\bigwedge_{\gamma<\beta} \mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma}\right\}$.
$P$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(X)$ and $\omega_{1}^{X} \subseteq P$. There is $\alpha^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{X}$, and let $\mathcal{A}$ be the witness.
By Gandy's thm, we can take $\mathcal{A}$ with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}} \leq \omega_{1}^{X}$.
Then $\mathcal{A} \models T$, and $\forall \gamma<\alpha^{*}, \gamma<\omega_{1}^{X}, \gamma<\operatorname{SR}(\mathcal{A})$.
Thus

$$
\omega_{1}^{X} \leq S R(\mathcal{A}) \leq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}+1
$$

## The first step

Let $\alpha$ be admissible. We want $\mathcal{A} \models T$, with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\alpha$.
Let $X$ be so that $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}$.
Obs: Let $S R_{>\gamma}$ be the $\Pi_{2 \gamma+2}^{i n}$ sentence so that $\mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma} \Longleftrightarrow S R(\mathcal{A})>\gamma$ : $S R_{<\gamma}$ is $\exists \bar{x}, \bar{y}\left(\bar{x} \equiv_{\gamma} \bar{y} \wedge \bar{x} \not 三_{\gamma+1} \bar{y}\right)$.
We know that for every $\gamma$, there is a model of $T$ which has $\operatorname{SR}>\gamma$.
Let $P=\left\{\beta \in \mathcal{H}^{X}\right.$ : there exists $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{A} \models T$ and $\left.\bigwedge_{\gamma<\beta} \mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma}\right\}$.
$P$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(X)$ and $\omega_{1}^{X} \subseteq P$. There is $\alpha^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{X}$, and let $\mathcal{A}$ be the witness.
By Gandy's thm, we can take $\mathcal{A}$ with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}} \leq \omega_{1}^{X}$.
Then $\mathcal{A} \models T$, and $\forall \gamma<\alpha^{*}, \gamma<\omega_{1}^{X}, \gamma<S R(\mathcal{A})$.
Thus

$$
\omega_{1}^{X} \leq S R(\mathcal{A}) \leq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}+1 \leq \omega_{1}^{X}+1
$$

## The first step

Let $\alpha$ be admissible. We want $\mathcal{A} \models T$, with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\alpha$.
Let $X$ be so that $\alpha=\omega_{1}^{X}$.
Obs: Let $S R_{>\gamma}$ be the $\Pi_{2 \gamma+2}^{i n}$ sentence so that $\mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma} \Longleftrightarrow S R(\mathcal{A})>\gamma$ : $S R_{<\gamma}$ is $\exists \bar{x}, \bar{y}\left(\bar{x} \equiv_{\gamma} \bar{y} \wedge \bar{x} \not 三_{\gamma+1} \bar{y}\right)$.
We know that for every $\gamma$, there is a model of $T$ which has $\operatorname{SR}>\gamma$.
Let $P=\left\{\beta \in \mathcal{H}^{X}\right.$ : there exists $\mathcal{A}, \mathcal{A} \models T$ and $\left.\bigwedge_{\gamma<\beta} \mathcal{A} \models S R_{>\gamma}\right\}$.
$P$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(X)$ and $\omega_{1}^{X} \subseteq P$. There is $\alpha^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{X}$, and let $\mathcal{A}$ be the witness.
By Gandy's thm, we can take $\mathcal{A}$ with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}} \leq \omega_{1}^{X}$.
Then $\mathcal{A} \models T$, and $\forall \gamma<\alpha^{*}, \gamma<\omega_{1}^{X}, \gamma<S R(\mathcal{A})$.
Thus

$$
\omega_{1}^{X} \leq S R(\mathcal{A}) \leq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}+1 \leq \omega_{1}^{X}+1
$$

Thus $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\omega_{1}^{X}$.

## The two steps

Suppose $T$ is a scattered theory with uncountably many models.
We want to show:

There is an oracle relative to which

$$
\begin{aligned}
\{\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \models T\} & =\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}\right\} \\
& =\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}, \alpha \text { admissible }\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

And to get that we will prove two things:
(1) For every admissible $\alpha$, there is $\mathcal{A} \equiv T$ with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\alpha$.
(2) For every $\mathcal{A} \vDash T, \operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}\right\}$.

## Recall

## Using Morleyization, we can assume $T$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}$.

## Recall

Using Morleyization, we can assume $T$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}$.

For each $\beta<\alpha$ and each $\Pi_{\beta}^{\text {in }}$-type $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})$, we define a relation $R_{p}$ : $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{A} \models \varphi(\bar{x})$, for every $\varphi(\bar{x}) \in p$

## Recall

Using Morleyization, we can assume $T$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}$.

For each $\beta<\alpha$ and each $\Pi_{\beta}^{\text {in }}$-type $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})$, we define a relation $R_{p}$ : $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{A} \models \varphi(\bar{x})$, for every $\varphi(\bar{x}) \in p \Longleftrightarrow p \subseteq \Pi_{\alpha}^{\text {in }}-\operatorname{tp}_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{x})$.

## Recall

Using Morleyization, we can assume $T$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}$.

For each $\beta<\alpha$ and each $\Pi_{\beta}^{\text {in }}$-type $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})$, we define a relation $R_{p}$ : $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{A} \models \varphi(\bar{x})$, for every $\varphi(\bar{x}) \in p \Longleftrightarrow p \subseteq \Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-t_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{x})$.

Let us also consider a relation $R_{p}^{=}$:
$\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}^{=}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \bar{x}$ has $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-type exactly $p$.

## Recall

Using Morleyization, we can assume $T$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}$.

For each $\beta<\alpha$ and each $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$-type $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})$, we define a relation $R_{p}$ : $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{A} \models \varphi(\bar{x})$, for every $\varphi(\bar{x}) \in p \Longleftrightarrow p \subseteq \Pi_{\alpha}^{\text {in }}-\operatorname{tp}_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{x})$. Let us also consider a relation $R_{p}^{=}$:
$\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}^{=}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \bar{x}$ has $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-type exactly $p$.
Let $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$ be $\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\} \cup\left\{R_{p}^{=}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.

## Recall

Using Morleyization, we can assume $T$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}$.

For each $\beta<\alpha$ and each $\Pi_{\beta}^{\text {in }}$-type $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})$, we define a relation $R_{p}$ : $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{A} \models \varphi(\bar{x})$, for every $\varphi(\bar{x}) \in p \Longleftrightarrow p \subseteq \Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-t p_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{x})$.

Let us also consider a relation $R_{p}^{=}$:
$\mathcal{A} \vDash R_{p}^{=}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \bar{x}$ has $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-type exactly $p$.
Let $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$ be $\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\} \cup\left\{R_{p}^{=}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.

- Every $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ formula is equivalent to a $\Pi_{1}^{i n}$-over- $\mathcal{L} \beta$ formula.


## Recall

Using Morleyization, we can assume $T$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}$.

For each $\beta<\alpha$ and each $\Pi_{\beta}^{\text {in }}$-type $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})$, we define a relation $R_{p}$ : $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{A} \models \varphi(\bar{x})$, for every $\varphi(\bar{x}) \in p \Longleftrightarrow p \subseteq \Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-t_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{x})$. Let us also consider a relation $R_{p}^{=}$:
$\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}^{=}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \bar{x}$ has $\Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}$-type exactly $p$.
Let $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$ be $\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\} \cup\left\{R_{p}^{=}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.

- Every $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ formula is equivalent to a $\Pi_{1}^{i n}$-over- $\mathcal{L} \beta$ formula.
- Every $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$-type is equivalent to a finitary $\Pi_{1}$-type of $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$.


## Recall

## Using Morleyization, we can assume $T$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}$.

For each $\beta<\alpha$ and each $\Pi_{\beta}^{\text {in }}$-type $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})$, we define a relation $R_{p}$ : $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{A} \models \varphi(\bar{x})$, for every $\varphi(\bar{x}) \in p \Longleftrightarrow p \subseteq \Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-t p_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{x})$.

Let us also consider a relation $R_{p}^{=}$:
$\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}^{=}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \bar{x}$ has $\Pi_{\alpha}^{\text {in }}$-type exactly $p$.
Let $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$ be $\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\} \cup\left\{R_{p}^{=}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.

- Every $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ formula is equivalent to a $\Pi_{1}^{i n}$-over- $\mathcal{L} \beta$ formula.
- Every $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$-type is equivalent to a finitary $\Pi_{1}$-type of $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$.
- For $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})$, let $\psi_{p}$ the conjunction of these finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$-formulas.


## Recall

## Using Morleyization, we can assume $T$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}$.

For each $\beta<\alpha$ and each $\Pi_{\beta}^{\text {in }}$-type $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})$, we define a relation $R_{p}$ : $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{A} \models \varphi(\bar{x})$, for every $\varphi(\bar{x}) \in p \Longleftrightarrow p \subseteq \Pi_{\alpha}^{i n}-t p_{\mathcal{A}}(\bar{x})$.

Let us also consider a relation $R_{p}^{=}$:
$\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}^{=}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \bar{x}$ has $\Pi_{\alpha}^{\text {in }}$-type exactly $p$.
Let $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$ be $\mathcal{L} \cup\left\{R_{p}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\} \cup\left\{R_{p}^{=}: \beta<\alpha, p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})\right\}$.

- Every $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ formula is equivalent to a $\Pi_{1}^{i n}$-over- $\mathcal{L} \beta$ formula.
- Every $\Pi_{\beta}^{\text {in }}$-type is equivalent to a finitary $\Pi_{1}$-type of $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$.
- For $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(\mathbb{K})$, let $\psi_{p}$ the conjunction of these finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$-formulas.
- $\psi_{p}$ is $\Pi_{1}^{i n}$-in- $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$ and is equivalent to $R_{p}$.


## The $\alpha$-bf-structure

The $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is the set of all the triples $\left\langle\beta, R_{p}, S_{p}\right\rangle$ where - $\beta<\alpha$,

## The $\alpha$-bf-structure

The $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is the set of all the triples $\left\langle\beta, R_{p}, S_{p}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta<\alpha$,
- $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(T)$, i.e. is a $\Pi_{\beta}^{\text {in }}$ type of $T$.


## The $\alpha$-bf-structure

The $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is the set of all the triples $\left\langle\beta, R_{p}, S_{p}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta<\alpha$,
- $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(T)$, i.e. is a $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ type of $T$.
- $R_{p}$ is a relation symbol of the same arity as $p$.


## The $\alpha$-bf-structure

The $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is the set of all the triples $\left\langle\beta, R_{p}, S_{p}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta<\alpha$,
- $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(T)$, i.e. is a $\Pi_{\beta}^{\text {in }}$ type of $T$.
- $R_{p}$ is a relation symbol of the same arity as $p$.
- $S_{p}$ is the representation of $p$ as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$-type.


## The $\alpha$-bf-structure

The $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is the set of all the triples $\left\langle\beta, R_{p}, S_{p}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta<\alpha$,
- $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(T)$, i.e. is a $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ type of $T$.
- $R_{p}$ is a relation symbol of the same arity as $p$.
- $S_{p}$ is the representation of $p$ as a finitary $\Pi_{1}$ - $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$-type.

An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,


## The $\alpha$-bf-structure

The $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is the set of all the triples $\left\langle\beta, R_{p}, S_{p}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta<\alpha$,
- $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(T)$, i.e. is a $\Pi_{\beta}^{\text {in }}$ type of $T$.
- $R_{p}$ is a relation symbol of the same arity as $p$.
- $S_{p}$ is the representation of $p$ as a finitary $\Pi_{1}$ - $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$-type.

An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.


## The $\alpha$-bf-structure

The $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is the set of all the triples $\left\langle\beta, R_{p}, S_{p}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta<\alpha$,
- $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(T)$, i.e. is a $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ type of $T$.
- $R_{p}$ is a relation symbol of the same arity as $p$.
- $S_{p}$ is the representation of $p$ as a finitary $\Pi_{1}$ - $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$-type.

An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.


## The $\alpha$-bf-structure

The $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is the set of all the triples $\left\langle\beta, R_{p}, S_{p}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta<\alpha$,
- $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(T)$, i.e. is a $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ type of $T$.
- $R_{p}$ is a relation symbol of the same arity as $p$.
- $S_{p}$ is the representation of $p$ as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$-type.

An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.

Let $T_{\alpha}^{\mathbb{B}}$ be $T$, together with the set of $\Pi_{2}^{\text {in }} \mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$-sentences

- $(\forall \bar{x}) R_{q}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \bigwedge_{\psi \in S_{q}} \psi(\bar{x})$, for $q \in \mathbb{B}$,


## The $\alpha$-bf-structure

The $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is the set of all the triples $\left\langle\beta, R_{p}, S_{p}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta<\alpha$,
- $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(T)$, i.e. is a $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ type of $T$.
- $R_{p}$ is a relation symbol of the same arity as $p$.
- $S_{p}$ is the representation of $p$ as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$-type.

An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.

Let $T_{\alpha}^{\mathbb{B}}$ be $T$, together with the set of $\Pi_{2}^{\text {in }} \mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$-sentences

- $(\forall \bar{x}) R_{q}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \bigwedge_{\psi \in S_{q}} \psi(\bar{x})$, for $q \in \mathbb{B}$,
- $(\forall \bar{x}) R_{q}^{=}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow R_{p}(\bar{x}) \wedge \bigwedge_{\varphi \in \Pi_{1} \backslash S_{1}} \neg \varphi$, for $q \in \mathbb{B}$,


## The $\alpha$-bf-structure

The $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is the set of all the triples $\left\langle\beta, R_{p}, S_{p}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta<\alpha$,
- $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(T)$, i.e. is a $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ type of $T$.
- $R_{p}$ is a relation symbol of the same arity as $p$.
- $S_{p}$ is the representation of $p$ as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$-type.

An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.

Let $T_{\alpha}^{\mathbb{B}}$ be $T$, together with the set of $\Pi_{2}^{\text {in }} \mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$-sentences

- $(\forall \bar{x}) R_{q}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow \bigwedge_{\psi \in S_{q}} \psi(\bar{x})$, for $q \in \mathbb{B}$,
- $(\forall \bar{x}) R_{q}^{=}(\bar{x}) \Longleftrightarrow R_{p}(\bar{x}) \wedge \bigwedge_{\varphi \in \Pi_{1} \backslash s_{1}} \neg \varphi$, for $q \in \mathbb{B}$,
- $\bigwedge_{\gamma<\alpha} \forall \bar{x} \bigvee_{q \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{q}=\gamma} R_{q}^{-}(\bar{x})$.


## Building models out of $\alpha$-bf-structures

Recall: An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,


## Building models out of $\alpha$-bf-structures

Recall: An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.


## Building models out of $\alpha$-bf-structures

Recall: An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.


## Building models out of $\alpha$-bf-structures

Recall: An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.

Lemma: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}, t$ is a $\Sigma_{1}$-type, there is a $t$-computable structure in $\mathbb{K}$ realizing $t$.

## Building models out of $\alpha$-bf-structures

Recall: An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.

Lemma: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}, t$ is a $\Sigma_{1}$-type, there is a $t$-computable structure in $\mathbb{K}$ realizing $t$.
Def: We say that an $\mathcal{L}$-structure $\mathcal{A}$ satisfies an $\alpha$-bf-structure $\mathbb{B}$, if one can find interpretations of the relations in $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}^{\mathbb{B}}$ so that $\mathcal{A} \models T_{\alpha}^{\mathbb{B}}$.

## Building models out of $\alpha$-bf-structures

Recall: An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.

Lemma: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}, t$ is a $\Sigma_{1}$-type, there is a $t$-computable structure in $\mathbb{K}$ realizing $t$.
Def: We say that an $\mathcal{L}$-structure $\mathcal{A}$ satisfies an $\alpha$-bf-structure $\mathbb{B}$, if one can find interpretations of the relations in $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}^{\mathbb{B}}$ so that $\mathcal{A} \models T_{\alpha}^{\mathbb{B}}$.

Corollary: If $\mathbb{B}$ is the $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$, and $p$ a $\Sigma_{1}$-in- $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$ type, there is a model of $T_{\alpha}^{\mathbb{B}}$ of type $p$ computable from $\mathbb{B}$ and $p$.

## Building models out of $\alpha$-bf-structures

Recall: An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.

Lemma: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}, t$ is a $\Sigma_{1}$-type, there is a $t$-computable structure in $\mathbb{K}$ realizing $t$.
Def: We say that an $\mathcal{L}$-structure $\mathcal{A}$ satisfies an $\alpha$-bf-structure $\mathbb{B}$, if one can find interpretations of the relations in $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}^{\mathbb{B}}$ so that $\mathcal{A} \models T_{\alpha}^{\mathbb{B}}$.

Corollary: If $\mathbb{B}$ is the $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$, and $p$ a $\Sigma_{1}$-in- $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$ type, there is a model of $T_{\alpha}^{\mathbb{B}}$ of type $p$ computable from $\mathbb{B}$ and $p$.

Lemma: An $\alpha$-bf-structure $\mathbb{B}$ is the $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ iff $\forall p \in \mathbb{B}$ there is a model satisfying $\mathbb{B}$, realizing $p$, and every model of $T$ satisfies $\mathbb{B}$.

## Building models out of $\alpha$-bf-structures

Recall: An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.

Lemma: If $\mathbb{K}$ is $\Pi_{2}^{c}, t$ is a $\Sigma_{1}$-type, there is a $t$-computable structure in $\mathbb{K}$ realizing $t$.
Def: We say that an $\mathcal{L}$-structure $\mathcal{A}$ satisfies an $\alpha$-bf-structure $\mathbb{B}$, if one can find interpretations of the relations in $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}^{\mathbb{B}}$ so that $\mathcal{A} \models T_{\alpha}^{\mathbb{B}}$.

Corollary: If $\mathbb{B}$ is the $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$, and $p$ a $\Sigma_{1}$-in- $\mathcal{L}_{\alpha}$ type, there is a model of $T_{\alpha}^{\mathbb{B}}$ of type $p$ computable from $\mathbb{B}$ and $p$.

Lemma: An $\alpha$-bf-structure $\mathbb{B}$ is the $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ iff $\forall p \in \mathbb{B}$ there is a model satisfying $\mathbb{B}$, realizing $p$, and every model of $T$ satisfies $\mathbb{B}$.

Obs: Being the $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is $\Pi_{1}^{1}$.

## The general idea

Recall: We want to show $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}\right\}$ for $\mathcal{A} \models T$.

## The general idea

Recall: We want to show $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}\right\}$ for $\mathcal{A} \vDash T$. An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,


## The general idea

Recall: We want to show $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}\right\}$ for $\mathcal{A} \vDash T$. An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.


## The general idea

Recall: We want to show $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}\right\}$ for $\mathcal{A} \vDash T$.
An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.


## The general idea

Recall: We want to show $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}\right\}$ for $\mathcal{A} \vDash T$.
An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.

Lemma: Suppose $\mathbb{B}$ is a computable $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure for $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H} \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$.

## The general idea

Recall: We want to show $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}\right\}$ for $\mathcal{A} \vDash T$.
An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.

Lemma: Suppose $\mathbb{B}$ is a computable $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure for $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H} \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta$ is the correct $\beta$-bf-structure of $T$ for all $\beta<\omega_{1}^{C K}$.

## The general idea

Recall: We want to show $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}\right\}$ for $\mathcal{A} \vDash T$.
An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.

Lemma: Suppose $\mathbb{B}$ is a computable $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure for $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H} \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta$ is the correct $\beta$-bf-structure of $T$ for all $\beta<\omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathcal{A} \models T$ and $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\omega_{1}^{C K}$.

## The general idea

Recall: We want to show $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}\right\}$ for $\mathcal{A} \models T$.
An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.

Lemma: Suppose $\mathbb{B}$ is a computable $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure for $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H} \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta$ is the correct $\beta$-bf-structure of $T$ for all $\beta<\omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathcal{A} \models T$ and $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\omega_{1}^{C K}$.

Then $\mathcal{A}$ has a computable copy.

## The general idea

Recall: We want to show $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}\right\}$ for $\mathcal{A} \models T$.
An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.

Lemma: Suppose $\mathbb{B}$ is a computable $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure for $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H} \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta$ is the correct $\beta$-bf-structure of $T$ for all $\beta<\omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathcal{A} \models T$ and $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\omega_{1}^{C K}$.

Then $\mathcal{A}$ has a computable copy.
Pf: The set $P=\left\{\beta \leq \alpha^{*}: \mathcal{A}\right.$ satisfies $\left.\mathbb{B} \mid \beta\right\} \subseteq \mathcal{H}$

## The general idea

Recall: We want to show $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}\right\}$ for $\mathcal{A} \models T$.
An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.

Lemma: Suppose $\mathbb{B}$ is a computable $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure for $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H} \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta$ is the correct $\beta$-bf-structure of $T$ for all $\beta<\omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathcal{A} \models T$ and $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\omega_{1}^{C K}$.

Then $\mathcal{A}$ has a computable copy.
Pf: The set $P=\left\{\beta \leq \alpha^{*}: \mathcal{A}\right.$ satisfies $\left.\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta\right\} \subseteq \mathcal{H}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(\mathcal{A})$ and contains $\omega_{1}^{C K}$.

## The general idea

Recall: We want to show $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}\right\}$ for $\mathcal{A} \models T$.
An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.

Lemma: Suppose $\mathbb{B}$ is a computable $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure for $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H} \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta$ is the correct $\beta$-bf-structure of $T$ for all $\beta<\omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathcal{A} \models T$ and $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\omega_{1}^{C K}$.

Then $\mathcal{A}$ has a computable copy.
Pf: The set $P=\left\{\beta \leq \alpha^{*}: \mathcal{A}\right.$ satisfies $\left.\mathbb{B} \mid \beta\right\} \subseteq \mathcal{H}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(\mathcal{A})$ and contains $\omega_{1}^{C K}$. There is $\beta^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$.

## The general idea

Recall: We want to show $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}\right\}$ for $\mathcal{A} \models T$.
An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.

Lemma: Suppose $\mathbb{B}$ is a computable $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure for $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H} \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta$ is the correct $\beta$-bf-structure of $T$ for all $\beta<\omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathcal{A} \models T$ and $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\omega_{1}^{C K}$.

Then $\mathcal{A}$ has a computable copy.
Pf: The set $P=\left\{\beta \leq \alpha^{*}: \mathcal{A}\right.$ satisfies $\left.\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta\right\} \subseteq \mathcal{H}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(\mathcal{A})$ and contains $\omega_{1}^{C K}$. There is $\beta^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$. Let $p \in \mathbb{B}$ be such that $\beta_{p}=\beta^{*}$, and $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}^{=}$.

## The general idea

Recall: We want to show $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}\right\}$ for $\mathcal{A} \models T$.
An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.

Lemma: Suppose $\mathbb{B}$ is a computable $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure for $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H} \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta$ is the correct $\beta$-bf-structure of $T$ for all $\beta<\omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathcal{A} \models T$ and $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\omega_{1}^{C K}$.

Then $\mathcal{A}$ has a computable copy.
Pf: The set $P=\left\{\beta \leq \alpha^{*}: \mathcal{A}\right.$ satisfies $\left.\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta\right\} \subseteq \mathcal{H}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(\mathcal{A})$ and contains $\omega_{1}^{C K}$. There is $\beta^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$. Let $p \in \mathbb{B}$ be such that $\beta_{p}=\beta^{*}$, and $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}^{=}$. There is a computable $\mathcal{B}$ satisfying $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta^{*}$ and $R_{p}^{=}$.

## The general idea

Recall: We want to show $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}\right\}$ for $\mathcal{A} \vDash T$.
An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.

Lemma: Suppose $\mathbb{B}$ is a computable $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure for $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H} \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta$ is the correct $\beta$-bf-structure of $T$ for all $\beta<\omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathcal{A} \models T$ and $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\omega_{1}^{C K}$.

Then $\mathcal{A}$ has a computable copy.
Pf: The set $P=\left\{\beta \leq \alpha^{*}: \mathcal{A}\right.$ satisfies $\left.\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta\right\} \subseteq \mathcal{H}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(\mathcal{A})$ and contains $\omega_{1}^{C K}$. There is $\beta^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$. Let $p \in \mathbb{B}$ be such that $\beta_{p}=\beta^{*}$, and $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}^{=}$.
There is a computable $\mathcal{B}$ satisfying $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta^{*}$ and $R_{p}^{=}$.
For $\beta<\omega_{1}^{C K}$, and $q \in \mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta, \mathcal{A} \models R_{q}^{=} \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{B} \models R_{q}^{=}$.

## The general idea

Recall: We want to show $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}\right\}$ for $\mathcal{A} \vDash T$.
An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.

Lemma: Suppose $\mathbb{B}$ is a computable $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure for $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H} \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta$ is the correct $\beta$-bf-structure of $T$ for all $\beta<\omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathcal{A} \models T$ and $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\omega_{1}^{C K}$.

Then $\mathcal{A}$ has a computable copy.
Pf: The set $P=\left\{\beta \leq \alpha^{*}: \mathcal{A}\right.$ satisfies $\left.\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta\right\} \subseteq \mathcal{H}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(\mathcal{A})$ and contains $\omega_{1}^{C K}$. There is $\beta^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$. Let $p \in \mathbb{B}$ be such that $\beta_{p}=\beta^{*}$, and $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}^{=}$.
There is a computable $\mathcal{B}$ satisfying $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta^{*}$ and $R_{p}^{=}$.
For $\beta<\omega_{1}^{C K}$, and $q \in \mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta, \mathcal{A} \models R_{q}^{=} \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{B} \models R_{q}^{=}$. So $\mathcal{A} \equiv{ }_{\beta} \mathcal{B}$.

## The general idea

Recall: We want to show $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}\right\}$ for $\mathcal{A} \vDash T$.
An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.

Lemma: Suppose $\mathbb{B}$ is a computable $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure for $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H} \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta$ is the correct $\beta$-bf-structure of $T$ for all $\beta<\omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathcal{A} \models T$ and $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\omega_{1}^{C K}$.

Then $\mathcal{A}$ has a computable copy.
Pf: The set $P=\left\{\beta \leq \alpha^{*}: \mathcal{A}\right.$ satisfies $\left.\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta\right\} \subseteq \mathcal{H}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(\mathcal{A})$ and contains $\omega_{1}^{C K}$. There is $\beta^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$. Let $p \in \mathbb{B}$ be such that $\beta_{p}=\beta^{*}$, and $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}^{=}$.
There is a computable $\mathcal{B}$ satisfying $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta^{*}$ and $R_{p}^{=}$.
For $\beta<\omega_{1}^{C K}$, and $q \in \mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta, \mathcal{A} \models R_{q}^{=} \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{B} \models R_{q}^{=}$. So $\mathcal{A} \equiv{ }_{\beta} \mathcal{B}$.
So $\mathcal{A} \equiv{ }_{\omega_{1}^{c \kappa}} \mathcal{B}$.

## The general idea

Recall: We want to show $\operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}\right\}$ for $\mathcal{A} \vDash T$.
An $\alpha$-bf-structure is a set $\mathbb{B}$ of triples $q=\left\langle\beta_{q}, R_{q}, S_{q}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta_{q}<\alpha$,
- $R_{q}$ is a relation symbol.
- $S_{q}$ is as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}$-type, where $\mathcal{L}_{\beta}^{\mathbb{B}}=\left\{R_{s}, R_{s}^{=}: s \in \mathbb{B}, \beta_{s}<\beta\right\}$.

Lemma: Suppose $\mathbb{B}$ is a computable $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure for $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H} \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta$ is the correct $\beta$-bf-structure of $T$ for all $\beta<\omega_{1}^{C K}$. Suppose that $\mathcal{A} \models T$ and $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\omega_{1}^{C K}$.

Then $\mathcal{A}$ has a computable copy.
Pf: The set $P=\left\{\beta \leq \alpha^{*}: \mathcal{A}\right.$ satisfies $\left.\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta\right\} \subseteq \mathcal{H}$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(\mathcal{A})$ and contains $\omega_{1}^{C K}$. There is $\beta^{*} \in P \backslash \omega_{1}^{C K}$. Let $p \in \mathbb{B}$ be such that $\beta_{p}=\beta^{*}$, and $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p}^{=}$.
There is a computable $\mathcal{B}$ satisfying $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta^{*}$ and $R_{p}^{=}$.
For $\beta<\omega_{1}^{C K}$, and $q \in \mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta, \mathcal{A} \models R_{q}^{=} \Longleftrightarrow \mathcal{B} \models R_{q}^{=}$. So $\mathcal{A} \equiv{ }_{\beta} \mathcal{B}$.
So $\mathcal{A} \equiv \omega_{\omega_{1}^{c k}} \mathcal{B}$. So $\mathcal{A} \cong \mathcal{B}$.

## Computing $\alpha$-bf-structures.

Lemma (PD): For every $X$ on a cone, if $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{C K}$, then $X$ computes a copy of the $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$.

## Computing $\alpha$-bf-structures.

Lemma (PD): For every $X$ on a cone, if $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{C K}$, then $X$ computes a copy of the $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$.

Pf: Suppose not.

## Computing $\alpha$-bf-structures.

Lemma (PD): For every $X$ on a cone, if $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{C K}$, then $X$ computes a copy of the $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$.

Pf: Suppose not. So, for every $X$ on a cone, there is an $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{C K}$, such that $X$ does not computes a copy of the $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$.

## Computing $\alpha$-bf-structures.

Lemma (PD): For every $X$ on a cone, if $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{C K}$, then $X$ computes a copy of the $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$.

Pf: Suppose not. So, for every $X$ on a cone, there is an $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{C K}$, such that $X$ does not computes a copy of the $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$. Let $f(X)$ be the least such $\alpha$.

## Computing $\alpha$-bf-structures.

Lemma (PD): For every $X$ on a cone, if $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{C K}$, then $X$ computes a copy of the $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$.

Pf: Suppose not. So, for every $X$ on a cone, there is an $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{C K}$, such that $X$ does not computes a copy of the $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$. Let $f(X)$ be the least such $\alpha . f: 2^{\omega} \rightarrow \omega_{1}$ is projective, degree-invariant and $f(X)<\omega_{1}^{X}$.

## Computing $\alpha$-bf-structures.

Lemma (PD): For every $X$ on a cone, if $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{C K}$, then $X$ computes a copy of the $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$.

Pf: Suppose not. So, for every $X$ on a cone, there is an $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{C K}$, such that $X$ does not computes a copy of the $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$.
Let $f(X)$ be the least such $\alpha . f: 2^{\omega} \rightarrow \omega_{1}$ is projective, degree-invariant and $f(X)<\omega_{1}^{X}$.
Then, by Martin's lemma, $f$ is constant on a cone.

## Computing $\alpha$-bf-structures.

Lemma (PD): For every $X$ on a cone, if $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{C K}$, then $X$ computes a copy of the $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$.

Pf: Suppose not. So, for every $X$ on a cone, there is an $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{C K}$, such that $X$ does not computes a copy of the $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$.
Let $f(X)$ be the least such $\alpha . f: 2^{\omega} \rightarrow \omega_{1}$ is projective, degree-invariant and $f(X)<\omega_{1}^{X}$.
Then, by Martin's lemma, $f$ is constant on a cone.
But for every $\alpha$, there is some $Y$ in the cone with $f(X)>\alpha$.

## Computing $\alpha$-bf-structures.

Lemma (PD): For every $X$ on a cone, if $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{C K}$, then $X$ computes a copy of the $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$.

Pf: Suppose not. So, for every $X$ on a cone, there is an $\alpha<\omega_{1}^{C K}$, such that $X$ does not computes a copy of the $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$. Let $f(X)$ be the least such $\alpha . f: 2^{\omega} \rightarrow \omega_{1}$ is projective, degree-invariant and $f(X)<\omega_{1}^{X}$.
Then, by Martin's lemma, $f$ is constant on a cone.
But for every $\alpha$, there is some $Y$ in the cone with $f(X)>\alpha$.

From now on, we work relative to the base of this cone.

## Computing non-standard $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structures

Recall: The $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is the set of all the triples $\left\langle\beta, R_{p}, S_{p}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta<\alpha$,
- $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(T)$, i.e. is a $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ type of $T$.
- $R_{p}$ is a relation symbol of the same arity as $p$.
- $S_{p}$ is the representation of $p$ as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$-type.

Obs: Being the correct $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is $\Pi_{1}^{1}$.

## Computing non-standard $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structures

Recall: The $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is the set of all the triples $\left\langle\beta, R_{p}, S_{p}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta<\alpha$,
- $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(T)$, i.e. is a $\Pi_{\beta}^{\text {in }}$ type of $T$.
- $R_{p}$ is a relation symbol of the same arity as $p$.
- $S_{p}$ is the representation of $p$ as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$-type.

Obs: Being the correct $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is $\Pi_{1}^{1}$.
Lemma: Every $X$ computes an $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure, for some $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H}^{X} \backslash \omega_{1}^{X}$, $\mathbb{B}$, such that $\left(\forall \alpha<\omega_{1}^{X}\right) \mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \alpha$ is correct for $T$.

## Computing non-standard $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structures

Recall: The $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is the set of all the triples $\left\langle\beta, R_{p}, S_{p}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta<\alpha$,
- $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(T)$, i.e. is a $\Pi_{\beta}^{\text {in }}$ type of $T$.
- $R_{p}$ is a relation symbol of the same arity as $p$.
- $S_{p}$ is the representation of $p$ as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$-type.

Obs: Being the correct $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is $\Pi_{1}^{1}$.
Lemma: Every $X$ computes an $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure, for some $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H}^{X} \backslash \omega_{1}^{X}$, $\mathbb{B}$, such that $\left(\forall \alpha<\omega_{1}^{X}\right) \mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \alpha$ is correct for $T$.

Two $\alpha$-bf-structures $\mathbb{B}$ and $\tilde{\mathbb{B}}$ are equivalent
if there is a way of matching the relations symbols...

## Computing non-standard $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structures

Recall: The $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is the set of all the triples $\left\langle\beta, R_{p}, S_{p}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta<\alpha$,
- $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(T)$, i.e. is a $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ type of $T$.
- $R_{p}$ is a relation symbol of the same arity as $p$.
- $S_{p}$ is the representation of $p$ as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$-type.

Obs: Being the correct $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is $\Pi_{1}^{1}$.
Lemma: Every $X$ computes an $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure, for some $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H}^{X} \backslash \omega_{1}^{X}$, $\mathbb{B}$, such that $\left(\forall \alpha<\omega_{1}^{X}\right) \mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \alpha$ is correct for $T$.

Two $\alpha$-bf-structures $\mathbb{B}$ and $\tilde{\mathbb{B}}$ are equivalent
if there is a way of matching the relations symbols...
Obs: Equivalence of $\alpha$-bf-structures is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$.

## Computing non-standard $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structures

Recall: The $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is the set of all the triples $\left\langle\beta, R_{p}, S_{p}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta<\alpha$,
- $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(T)$, i.e. is a $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ type of $T$.
- $R_{p}$ is a relation symbol of the same arity as $p$.
- $S_{p}$ is the representation of $p$ as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$-type.

Obs: Being the correct $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is $\Pi_{1}^{1}$.
Lemma: Every $X$ computes an $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure, for some $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H}^{X} \backslash \omega_{1}^{X}$, $\mathbb{B}$, such that $\left(\forall \alpha<\omega_{1}^{X}\right) \mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \alpha$ is correct for $T$.

Two $\alpha$-bf-structures $\mathbb{B}$ and $\tilde{\mathbb{B}}$ are equivalent
if there is a way of matching the relations symbols...
Obs: Equivalence of $\alpha$-bf-structures is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$.
Let $P=\left\{\alpha \in \mathcal{H}^{X}: X\right.$ computes an $\alpha$-bf-structure $\mathbb{B}$ such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& (\forall \beta<\alpha) \text { (for all } \beta \text {-bf-structures } \tilde{\mathbb{B}}) \\
& \left.\qquad \text { if } \beta<\omega_{1}^{X} \text { and } \tilde{\mathbb{B}} \text { is correct, then } \mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta \equiv \tilde{\mathbb{B}}\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

## Computing non-standard $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structures

Recall: The $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is the set of all the triples $\left\langle\beta, R_{p}, S_{p}\right\rangle$ where

- $\beta<\alpha$,
- $p \in \mathbf{b f}_{\beta}(T)$, i.e. is a $\Pi_{\beta}^{i n}$ type of $T$.
- $R_{p}$ is a relation symbol of the same arity as $p$.
- $S_{p}$ is the representation of $p$ as a finitary $\Pi_{1}-\mathcal{L}_{\beta}$-type.

Obs: Being the correct $\alpha$-bf-structure of $T$ is $\Pi_{1}^{1}$.
Lemma: Every $X$ computes an $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure, for some $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H}^{X} \backslash \omega_{1}^{X}$, $\mathbb{B}$, such that $\left(\forall \alpha<\omega_{1}^{X}\right) \mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \alpha$ is correct for $T$.

Two $\alpha$-bf-structures $\mathbb{B}$ and $\tilde{\mathbb{B}}$ are equivalent
if there is a way of matching the relations symbols...
Obs: Equivalence of $\alpha$-bf-structures is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$.
Let $P=\left\{\alpha \in \mathcal{H}^{X}: X\right.$ computes an $\alpha$-bf-structure $\mathbb{B}$ such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& (\forall \beta<\alpha) \text { (for all } \beta \text {-bf-structures } \tilde{\mathbb{B}}) \\
& \left.\qquad \text { if } \beta<\omega_{1}^{X} \text { and } \tilde{\mathbb{B}} \text { is correct, then } \mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta \equiv \tilde{\mathbb{B}}\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

$P$ is $\Sigma_{1}^{1}$, and $\omega_{1}^{C K} \subseteq P$.

## Almost there

Lemma: Suppose $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}} \leq \omega_{1}^{Y}$ and $\mathcal{A} \models T$. Then $Y$ computes a copy of $\mathcal{A}$, provided

## Almost there

Lemma: Suppose $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}} \leq \omega_{1}^{Y}$ and $\mathcal{A} \models T$. Then $Y$ computes a copy of $\mathcal{A}$, provided $\mathcal{A}$ has an $X$-computable model, with $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus Y}$.

## Almost there

Lemma: Suppose $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}} \leq \omega_{1}^{Y}$ and $\mathcal{A} \models T$. Then $Y$ computes a copy of $\mathcal{A}$, provided $\mathcal{A}$ has an $X$-computable model, with $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus Y}$.

- $Y$ computes an $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure $\mathbb{B}$, correct up to $\omega_{1}^{Y}$, with $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H}^{Y} \backslash \omega_{1}^{Y}$.


## Almost there

Lemma: Suppose $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}} \leq \omega_{1}^{Y}$ and $\mathcal{A} \models T$. Then $Y$ computes a copy of $\mathcal{A}$, provided $\mathcal{A}$ has an $X$-computable model, with $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus Y}$.

- $Y$ computes an $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure $\mathbb{B}$, correct up to $\omega_{1}^{Y}$, with $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H}^{Y} \backslash \omega_{1}^{Y}$.
- $\mathcal{A}$ satisfies $\mathbb{B}$ up to some $\beta^{*} \in \alpha^{*} \backslash \omega_{1}^{Y}$,


## Almost there

Lemma: Suppose $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}} \leq \omega_{1}^{Y}$ and $\mathcal{A} \models T$. Then $Y$ computes a copy of $\mathcal{A}$, provided $\mathcal{A}$ has an $X$-computable model, with $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus Y}$.

- $Y$ computes an $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure $\mathbb{B}$, correct up to $\omega_{1}^{Y}$, with $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H}^{Y} \backslash \omega_{1}^{Y}$.
- $\mathcal{A}$ satisfies $\mathbb{B}$ up to some $\beta^{*} \in \alpha^{*} \backslash \omega_{1}^{Y}$, because $\omega_{1}^{Y}$ is not $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(X \oplus Y)$.
- Let $p^{*}$ be such that $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p^{*}}^{=}$, and $\beta_{p^{*}}=\beta^{*}$.


## Almost there

Lemma: Suppose $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}} \leq \omega_{1}^{Y}$ and $\mathcal{A} \models T$. Then $Y$ computes a copy of $\mathcal{A}$, provided $\mathcal{A}$ has an $X$-computable model, with $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus Y}$.

- $Y$ computes an $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure $\mathbb{B}$, correct up to $\omega_{1}^{Y}$, with $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H}^{Y} \backslash \omega_{1}^{Y}$.
- $\mathcal{A}$ satisfies $\mathbb{B}$ up to some $\beta^{*} \in \alpha^{*} \backslash \omega_{1}^{Y}$, because $\omega_{1}^{Y}$ is not $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(X \oplus Y)$.
- Let $p^{*}$ be such that $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p^{*}}^{=}$, and $\beta_{p^{*}}=\beta^{*}$.
- $Y$ computes $\mathcal{B}$ which satisfies $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta^{*}$, and has same $\beta^{*}$-type as $\mathcal{A}$.


## Almost there

Lemma: Suppose $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}} \leq \omega_{1}^{Y}$ and $\mathcal{A} \models T$. Then $Y$ computes a copy of $\mathcal{A}$, provided $\mathcal{A}$ has an $X$-computable model, with $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus Y}$.

- $Y$ computes an $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure $\mathbb{B}$, correct up to $\omega_{1}^{Y}$, with $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H}^{Y} \backslash \omega_{1}^{Y}$.
- $\mathcal{A}$ satisfies $\mathbb{B}$ up to some $\beta^{*} \in \alpha^{*} \backslash \omega_{1}^{Y}$, because $\omega_{1}^{Y}$ is not $\sum_{1}^{1}(X \oplus Y)$.
- Let $p^{*}$ be such that $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p^{*}}^{=}$, and $\beta_{p^{*}}=\beta^{*}$.
- $Y$ computes $\mathcal{B}$ which satisfies $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta^{*}$, and has same $\beta^{*}$-type as $\mathcal{A}$.
- So, $\mathcal{A} \equiv_{\omega_{1}^{\curlyvee}} \mathcal{B}$.


## Almost there

Lemma: Suppose $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}} \leq \omega_{1}^{Y}$ and $\mathcal{A} \models T$. Then $Y$ computes a copy of $\mathcal{A}$, provided $\mathcal{A}$ has an $X$-computable model, with $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus Y}$.

- $Y$ computes an $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure $\mathbb{B}$, correct up to $\omega_{1}^{Y}$, with $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H}^{Y} \backslash \omega_{1}^{Y}$.
- $\mathcal{A}$ satisfies $\mathbb{B}$ up to some $\beta^{*} \in \alpha^{*} \backslash \omega_{1}^{Y}$, because $\omega_{1}^{Y}$ is not $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(X \oplus Y)$.
- Let $p^{*}$ be such that $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p^{*}}^{=}$, and $\beta_{p^{*}}=\beta^{*}$.
- $Y$ computes $\mathcal{B}$ which satisfies $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta^{*}$, and has same $\beta^{*}$-type as $\mathcal{A}$.
- So, $\mathcal{A} \equiv_{\omega_{1}^{\curlyvee}} \mathcal{B}$.
- Both $\mathcal{B}$ and $\mathcal{A}$ are computable in $X \oplus Y$, and $\mathcal{A} \equiv_{\omega_{1}^{\chi \oplus Y}} \mathcal{B}$.


## Almost there

Lemma: Suppose $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}} \leq \omega_{1}^{Y}$ and $\mathcal{A} \models T$. Then $Y$ computes a copy of $\mathcal{A}$, provided $\mathcal{A}$ has an $X$-computable model, with $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus Y}$.

- $Y$ computes an $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure $\mathbb{B}$, correct up to $\omega_{1}^{Y}$, with $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H}^{Y} \backslash \omega_{1}^{Y}$.
- $\mathcal{A}$ satisfies $\mathbb{B}$ up to some $\beta^{*} \in \alpha^{*} \backslash \omega_{1}^{Y}$, because $\omega_{1}^{Y}$ is not $\sum_{1}^{1}(X \oplus Y)$.
- Let $p^{*}$ be such that $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p^{*}}^{=}$, and $\beta_{p^{*}}=\beta^{*}$.
- $Y$ computes $\mathcal{B}$ which satisfies $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta^{*}$, and has same $\beta^{*}$-type as $\mathcal{A}$.
- So, $\mathcal{A} \equiv_{\omega_{1}^{\curlyvee}} \mathcal{B}$.
- Both $\mathcal{B}$ and $\mathcal{A}$ are computable in $X \oplus Y$, and $\mathcal{A} \equiv_{\omega_{1}^{X \oplus \gamma}} \mathcal{B}$. So $\mathcal{A} \cong \mathcal{B}$.


## Almost there

Lemma: Suppose $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}} \leq \omega_{1}^{Y}$ and $\mathcal{A} \models T$. Then $Y$ computes a copy of $\mathcal{A}$, provided $\mathcal{A}$ has an $X$-computable model, with $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus Y}$.

- $Y$ computes an $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure $\mathbb{B}$, correct up to $\omega_{1}^{Y}$, with $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H}^{Y} \backslash \omega_{1}^{Y}$.
- $\mathcal{A}$ satisfies $\mathbb{B}$ up to some $\beta^{*} \in \alpha^{*} \backslash \omega_{1}^{Y}$, because $\omega_{1}^{Y}$ is not $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(X \oplus Y)$.
- Let $p^{*}$ be such that $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p^{*}}^{=}$, and $\beta_{p^{*}}=\beta^{*}$.
- $Y$ computes $\mathcal{B}$ which satisfies $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta^{*}$, and has same $\beta^{*}$-type as $\mathcal{A}$.
- So, $\mathcal{A} \equiv_{\omega_{1}^{\curlyvee}} \mathcal{B}$.
- Both $\mathcal{B}$ and $\mathcal{A}$ are computable in $X \oplus Y$, and $\mathcal{A} \equiv_{\omega_{1}^{X \oplus \gamma}} \mathcal{B}$. So $\mathcal{A} \cong \mathcal{B}$.
$\mathcal{A}$ has an $X$-computable model, for some $X$ with $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y} \leq \omega_{1}^{X \oplus Y}$.


## Almost there

Lemma: Suppose $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}} \leq \omega_{1}^{Y}$ and $\mathcal{A} \models T$. Then $Y$ computes a copy of $\mathcal{A}$, provided $\mathcal{A}$ has an $X$-computable model, with $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus Y}$.

- $Y$ computes an $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure $\mathbb{B}$, correct up to $\omega_{1}^{Y}$, with $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H}^{Y} \backslash \omega_{1}^{Y}$.
- $\mathcal{A}$ satisfies $\mathbb{B}$ up to some $\beta^{*} \in \alpha^{*} \backslash \omega_{1}^{Y}$, because $\omega_{1}^{Y}$ is not $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(X \oplus Y)$.
- Let $p^{*}$ be such that $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p^{*}}^{=}$, and $\beta_{p^{*}}=\beta^{*}$.
- $Y$ computes $\mathcal{B}$ which satisfies $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta^{*}$, and has same $\beta^{*}$-type as $\mathcal{A}$.
- So, $\mathcal{A} \equiv_{\omega_{1}^{\curlyvee}} \mathcal{B}$.
- Both $\mathcal{B}$ and $\mathcal{A}$ are computable in $X \oplus Y$, and $\mathcal{A} \equiv_{\omega_{1}^{X \oplus \gamma}} \mathcal{B}$. So $\mathcal{A} \cong \mathcal{B}$.
$\mathcal{A}$ has an $X$-computable model, for some $X$ with $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y} \leq \omega_{1}^{X \oplus Y}$. Let $G$ be such that $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus G}=\omega_{1}^{G}=\oplus \omega_{1}^{G \oplus Y}=\omega_{1}^{Y}$.


## Almost there

Lemma: Suppose $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}} \leq \omega_{1}^{Y}$ and $\mathcal{A} \models T$. Then $Y$ computes a copy of $\mathcal{A}$, provided $\mathcal{A}$ has an $X$-computable model, with $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus Y}$.

- $Y$ computes an $\alpha^{*}$-bf-structure $\mathbb{B}$, correct up to $\omega_{1}^{Y}$, with $\alpha^{*} \in \mathcal{H}^{Y} \backslash \omega_{1}^{Y}$.
- $\mathcal{A}$ satisfies $\mathbb{B}$ up to some $\beta^{*} \in \alpha^{*} \backslash \omega_{1}^{Y}$, because $\omega_{1}^{Y}$ is not $\Sigma_{1}^{1}(X \oplus Y)$.
- Let $p^{*}$ be such that $\mathcal{A} \models R_{p^{*}}^{=}$, and $\beta_{p^{*}}=\beta^{*}$.
- $Y$ computes $\mathcal{B}$ which satisfies $\mathbb{B} \upharpoonright \beta^{*}$, and has same $\beta^{*}$-type as $\mathcal{A}$.
- So, $\mathcal{A} \equiv_{\omega_{1}^{\curlyvee}} \mathcal{B}$.
- Both $\mathcal{B}$ and $\mathcal{A}$ are computable in $X \oplus Y$, and $\mathcal{A} \equiv_{\omega_{1}^{X \oplus \gamma}} \mathcal{B}$. So $\mathcal{A} \cong \mathcal{B}$.
$\mathcal{A}$ has an $X$-computable model, for some $X$ with $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{Y} \leq \omega_{1}^{X \oplus Y}$. Let $G$ be such that $\omega_{1}^{X}=\omega_{1}^{X \oplus G}=\omega_{1}^{G}=\oplus \omega_{1}^{G \oplus Y}=\omega_{1}^{Y}$. Apply the lemma above twice.


## The two steps

Suppose $T$ is a scattered theory with uncountably many models. We want to show:

There is an oracle relative to which
(1) For every admissible $\alpha$, there is $\mathcal{A} \models T$ with $\omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}=\alpha$.
(2) For every $\mathcal{A} \models T, \operatorname{Sp}(\mathcal{A})=\left\{X: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \omega_{1}^{\mathcal{A}}\right\}$.

As we would then get:

$$
\{S p(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \mid=T\}=\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}\right\}
$$

## The main theorem-for the last time

## Theorem ([M.] (ZFC+PD))

Let $T$ be a theory with uncountably many countable models.
The following are equivalent:

- T is a counterexample to Vaught's conjecture.
- T satisfies hyperarithmetic-is-recursive on a cone.
- There exists an oracle relative to which

$$
\{S p(\mathcal{A}): \mathcal{A} \models T\}=\left\{\left\{X \in 2^{\omega}: \omega_{1}^{X} \geq \alpha\right\}: \alpha \in \omega_{1}\right\} .
$$

